

Minerva Access is the Institutional Repository of The University of Melbourne

Author/s:

Luchibia, Aineah Obed

Title:

Effects of urease and nitrification inhibitors to soil microbial communities and nitrogen use efficiency

Date:

2020

Persistent Link:

<https://hdl.handle.net/11343/240388>

Terms and Conditions:

Terms and Conditions: Copyright in works deposited in Minerva Access is retained by the copyright owner. The work may not be altered without permission from the copyright owner. Readers may only download, print and save electronic copies of whole works for their own personal non-commercial use. Any use that exceeds these limits requires permission from the copyright owner. Attribution is essential when quoting or paraphrasing from these works.

**Effects of urease and nitrification inhibitors on soil microbial  
communities and nitrogen use efficiency**

**Aineah Obed Luchibia**

Doctor of Philosophy

March 2020

School of Agriculture and Food

Faculty of Veterinary and Agricultural Sciences

The University of Melbourne

**Effects of urease and nitrification inhibitors on soil microbial  
communities and nitrogen use efficiency**

**Aineah Obed Luchibia**

ORCID Number: [orcid.org/0000-0002-6902-2174](https://orcid.org/0000-0002-6902-2174)

A thesis submitted in fulfilment of the requirement of the degree

of

Doctor of Philosophy

March 2020

School of Agriculture and Food

Faculty of Veterinary and Agricultural Sciences

The University of Melbourne

## Abstract

Soil microbial organisms are involved in many soil processes including nutrient cycling, impacting on soil quality and health. Anthropogenic activities such as nutrient addition influence soil ecosystems and soil environment. It is widely known that the contribution of urease inhibitors (UI) e.g. *N*-(*n*-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide (NBPT) and nitrification inhibitors (NIs) e.g. 3, 4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP) in reducing N losses is associated with urea hydrolysis (and ammonia volatilization) and ammonia oxidization processes, respectively. However, little attention has been given to the understanding of the effect of NBPT on nitrification and urease producing microbes. Further, although the effects of NIs on ammonia oxidizers have been studied, there is limited information on how they influence non-targeted microbes or the newly discovered complete ammonia oxidizers (comammox *Nitrospira*). Some studies have reported that targeting mitigation of N losses through one pathway of the nitrogen cycle may lead to losses in another pathway. Therefore, the use of a combination of mitigation measures was suggested including combining UIs and NIs. Limited bio-molecular studies have investigated the effect of combined UIs and NIs on the soil N cycling microbes. In an incubation study on five soils from different parts of Victoria, Australia, using the terminal restriction fragment length polymorphisms (T-RFLP) and quantitative polymerase chain reaction (qPCR) techniques, we reported that the abundances of ammonia-oxidizing bacteria (AOB) and complete ammonia oxidizers (comammox *Nitrospira*), but not ammonia-oxidizing archaea (AOA), were significantly influenced by the application of NBPT, DMPP, and DMPP + NBPT. The structures and community composition of both AOA and AOB were influenced by NBPT, DMPP, or their combination. AOA, AOB, and comammox *Nitrospira* clade B might be significant contributors to

nitrification in the studied soils. However, the contribution and responses of these microbes to nutrients, UI, or NI could be controlled by soil properties like soil pH. This study for the first time provided some new knowledge about ureolytic microbes and complete ammonia oxidizers (comammox *Nitrospira*) as influenced by NBPT and DMPP. However, there is a need for more information on how to develop a dual inhibitor compound whose individual compounds will work together effectively to target both hydrolysis and nitrification processes. It is also important to understand how *comammox Nitrospira* responds to different UI and NIs or their combinations, and the suitable rates of application of the UIs, NIs or their combinations for effective inhibition of *comammox Nitrospira*.

Further, more studies have concentrated on understanding the molecular mechanisms of inhibition of ammonia oxidation by the NIs in short-term laboratory and field experiments. However, little is known about the effect of DMPP on soil enzyme activities, N cycling microbes (involved in nitrification and denitrification), or non-targeted microbes in soil following a production period in repeated chemical fertilizer and NI application regimes. Such a study has great implications for soil quality and health. Microbial communities were analyzed using Illumina sequencing and qPCR, from soil sampled 1 week after harvesting from a 4.5-year field experiment with repeated application of urea (U), urea + DMPP (UE) at 40, 80 and 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>. This analysis revealed that the AOB gene abundance increased as the N application rate increased (from 0 to 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>). The use of DMPP significantly reduced AOB and *nirK* gene copy numbers compared to urea alone at an application rate of 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>. There was no effect on the abundance of either ammonia-oxidizing archaea (AOA), comammox *Nitrospira* clade A and B, *nosZ*, or bacterial 16S *rRNA* genes. The community composition of AOB and AOA changed with N addition and use of DMPP while increasing the N application rate only changed the composition of AOB. Potential

nitrification rates increased after the addition of N at 80 and 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>. There was no significant treatment effect on the relative abundance of total bacteria at the phylum level, indicating no residual effects of urea and DMPP at different rates on the non-targeted microbes. This experiment demonstrated that the application of N (with or without DMPP) at lower than 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> would not result in a significant impact on soil archaeal or bacterial ecology.

Repeated application or overuse of chemical fertilizer can lead to environmental issues like soil acidification. The temporal effects of NBPT on soil ureolytic and ammonia-oxidizing microbes, crop yield, and nitrogen use efficiency (NUE) following repeated applications are not well understood. A perennial ryegrass (*Lolium perenne* L.) experimental site, received fertilizer treatments of urea applied alone at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> and 80 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> or urea applied with NBPT (as Green Urea NV® at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>) in respective plots that had received the same treatments since 2014. The qPCR analysis of soil samples collected on a weekly basis for 45 days confirmed that the abundance of ureolytic microbes was higher in control (CK) compared to all N treatments on all sampling days, which was associated with changes in soil pH. Despite the reduced soil pH following repeated applications of urea with NBPT, *ureC* gene copy numbers were significantly reduced in the NBPT treatment plots applied at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> compared to those in urea alone applied at the same rate. NBPT had no significant effect on the abundance of ammonia oxidizers. However, increasing the urea application rate significantly increased the abundance of ammonia-oxidizing bacteria (AOB) and complete ammonia oxidizers (comammox *Nitrospira* clade B). NBPT had no significant effect on pasture dry matter (DM) yield, N-uptake, or NUE. Increasing N application rate significantly increased pasture DM yield and N- uptake but this did not influence the pasture NUE.

From the two field experiments, this thesis confirmed that repeated application of urea with NBPT or DMPP led to changes in soil physiochemical properties which included decreasing soil pH, and this controlled the response of soil microbes to chemical inhibitor applications. In both experiments with repeated applications, it was confirmed that AOB could be major players to nitrification in acidic soils with repeated chemical fertilizer applications with UI or NI. Future work should consider understanding the interaction between plants and soil microbial communities especially around the rhizosphere and how these may influence the efficacy of UI and NI on a short and long-term basis. Also, there is a need in the future to investigate how the inhibitor compounds and enzyme activities in different soils change following the application of these inhibitor compounds.

**Keywords:** ammonia-oxidizing bacteria (AOB), ammonia-oxidizing archaea (AOA), *N*-(*n*-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide (NBPT), 3, 4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP), comammox *Nitrospira*, urea hydrolysis, ureolytic microbes, nitrification, nitrifying microbes, nitrogen use efficiency (NUE).

## **Declaration**

I declare that

- i) This thesis consists of only my original work towards the PhD except where indicated in the preface;
- ii) due acknowledgment has been made in the text to all other material used; and
- iii) the thesis has less than 80,000 words exclusive of tables, maps, bibliographies, and appendices

Aineah Obed Luchibia

13<sup>th</sup> March 2020

## **Preface**

This PhD thesis is my original work and has six chapters: introduction, literature review, followed by three experimental chapters and a general discussion and conclusions chapter. Two of the three experimental chapters have been published and are in the format of the respective journals. The other experimental chapter has been submitted to the journal for publication and has also been presented in the format of the journal. Aineah Obed Luchibia is the first author of all the experimental chapters. The co-authors included Helen Suter, Shu Kee Lam, Hang-Wei Hu, Qinglin Chen, Bede O'Mara, Lee Menhenett, and Ji-Zheng He. Aineah Obed Luchibia was responsible for identifying the research gaps, designing the experiment, collecting and analyzing the data, and writing this thesis. The co-authors supervised the different stages of this PhD research and contributed in data analyses and improving the manuscripts. The experimental chapters of this thesis include:-

### **Chapter 3:**

Luchibia AO, Suter H, Hu H-W, Lam SK, He J-Z (2020): Responses of ureolytic and nitrifying microbes to urease and nitrification inhibitors in selected agricultural soils in Victoria, Australia. *Journal of Soils and Sediments* 20, 1309-1322

**Chapter 4:** Luchibia AO, Lam SK, Suter H, Chen Q, O'Mara B, He J-Z (2020): Effects of repeated applications of urea with DMPP on ammonia oxidizers, denitrifiers, and non-targeted microbial communities of agricultural soil in Queensland, Australia. *Applied Soil Ecology* 147, 103392

## **Chapter 5**

Luchibia AO, Suter H, Lam SK, Menhenett L, He J-Z (2020). Temporal response of ureolytic, nitrifying microbes, and pasture yield to urea and NBPT in Ballarat Victoria, Australia. *Applied Soil Ecology* (under review)

## Acknowledgements

This PhD project was funded by the Australian Research Council (ARC-LP160101134). First and foremost, I would like to thank Prof Jim He for allowing me to pursue my PhD in his lab under his supervision at the University of Melbourne. It's through this opportunity that I managed to benefit from the Melbourne International Research and Melbourne International Fee Remission Scholarships which supported my PhD studies. Without these scholarships, I would not have been able to pursue my PhD and I am therefore very grateful.

I sincerely wish to thank my PhD supervisors, Professor Ji-Zheng (Jim) He, A/Professor Helen Suter, and Dr. Shu Kee Lam for their continuous guidance and feedback during my entire PhD candidature.

I would like to thank Dr. Hang-Wei Hu and Dr. Xiuzhen Shi and Dr. Qinglin Chen for their support and guidance during my molecular work experiments. Prof. Deli Chen, the chair of my advisory committee and Dr. Hang-Wei Hu a member of the advisory committee were always available to listen, guide, and support me during my PhD candidature and I am very grateful for their sacrifice and support.

I would like to thank the members of the soils group for their support and company: Dr. Yu Jing Zhang, Dr. Hang Gao, Dr. Bhawana Bhatta, and Dr. Dona Thushari Wijesinghe: Mr. Michael Hall and Najib (TrACEES) for the analysis of my samples. I am also grateful for the good company and moral support from my friends Mr. Robert Impraim and Mr. MD. Shahinur Rahman, Mr. Eric Ireland, and Dr. Arjun, and Mr. Jose Valentin Palacios Zevallos.

I am also grateful to the staff of Incitec Pivot, particularly Mr. Bede O'Mara, and Lee Menhenett for allowing us to use soil samples from their long-term field experiments for the molecular studies of this PhD and for the support they offered whenever I requested.

Special thanks to Mr. Robert Impraim, Mr. Jose Valentin Palacios Zevallos, and Dr. Xiufang Gao for their assistance during field sampling.

I would like to thank Dr. (Eng). James Messo Raude for being a good friend and a mentor to guide and support.

I dedicate this thesis to my dear late mother Jenifer Ayuma Blasio, for her struggles and sacrifice throughout my life and her guidance and discipline which enabled me to reach this point in my academic life. My late younger brother Cpl. Stanley Ben Ambokah was always supportive to me during my studies and I will always be grateful for his support and love.

I wish to thank my wife Jael Kayosa Akhaya and my children for their sacrifice and support to me during my studies.

Finally, I thank God for the gift of life and the ability to reach this far.

## Table of Contents

|                                                                                                                                                              |      |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|
| Abstract .....                                                                                                                                               | i    |
| Declaration .....                                                                                                                                            | v    |
| Preface.....                                                                                                                                                 | vi   |
| Acknowledgements.....                                                                                                                                        | viii |
| List of tables.....                                                                                                                                          | xii  |
| List of figures.....                                                                                                                                         | xiii |
| Chapter 1: Introduction .....                                                                                                                                | 1    |
| 1.1. Background information .....                                                                                                                            | 1    |
| 1.2. Research aims, questions, and hypothesis .....                                                                                                          | 4    |
| 1.3. Thesis outline .....                                                                                                                                    | 5    |
| 1.4. The significance of the study .....                                                                                                                     | 9    |
| References .....                                                                                                                                             | 11   |
| Chapter 2. Literature review .....                                                                                                                           | 17   |
| 2.1. World population and fertilizer use.....                                                                                                                | 17   |
| 2.2. Fertilizer N –Transformations and associated effects. ....                                                                                              | 18   |
| 2.3. Mitigation of N losses and improvement of NUE.....                                                                                                      | 22   |
| References .....                                                                                                                                             | 33   |
| Chapter 3. Responses of ureolytic and nitrifying microbes to urease and nitrification inhibitors in selected agricultural soils in Victoria, Australia. .... | 62   |

|                                                                                                                                                                                                |     |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| Chapter 4. Effects of repeated applications of urea with DMPP on ammonia oxidizers, denitrifiers, and non-targeted microbial communities of an agricultural soil in Queensland, Australia..... | 86  |
| Chapter 5. Temporal response of ureolytic and ammonia-oxidizing microbes and pasture yield to urea and NBPT at Leigh Creek of Victoria in Australia.....                                       | 96  |
| Highlights.....                                                                                                                                                                                | 98  |
| Abstract .....                                                                                                                                                                                 | 99  |
| 5.1. Introduction.....                                                                                                                                                                         | 100 |
| 5.2. Materials and methods .....                                                                                                                                                               | 101 |
| 5.3. Results.....                                                                                                                                                                              | 104 |
| 5.4. Discussions .....                                                                                                                                                                         | 107 |
| 5.5. Conclusion .....                                                                                                                                                                          | 111 |
| Acknowledgment .....                                                                                                                                                                           | 112 |
| References .....                                                                                                                                                                               | 112 |
| Chapter 6. General discussion and conclusions.....                                                                                                                                             | 129 |
| 6.1. Major findings and general discussion.....                                                                                                                                                | 129 |
| 6.2. Conclusions and recommendations.....                                                                                                                                                      | 131 |
| 6.3. Suggestions for future research .....                                                                                                                                                     | 132 |

## List of tables

### Chapter 2.

|                                                    |    |
|----------------------------------------------------|----|
| Table 2.1. Global fertilizer consumption (Mt)..... | 18 |
|----------------------------------------------------|----|

### Chapter 3.

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |    |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|
| Table 1. Basic properties of the soils used .....                                                                                                                                                                                                    | 65 |
| Table 2. Primers used for quantification of the key N-cycling functional genes.....                                                                                                                                                                  | 66 |
| Table 3. Net nitrification rates ( $\text{mg N kg}^{-1} \text{ soil day}^{-1}$ ) of Horsham wheat (HW), Dookie wheat (DW), Clyde vegetable (CV), Panmure pasture (PP), and Warrnambool pasture (WP) soils during the period from day 0 to day 7..... | 68 |

### Chapter 4

|                                                                                                                                                            |    |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|
| <b>Table 1.</b> The primers and thermocycling programs used for quantification of the N- cycling functional genes and <i>16S rDNA</i> gene.....            | 89 |
| <b>Table 2.</b> Soil chemical properties and potential nitrification rates (PNR) across the seven treatments .....                                         | 90 |
| <b>Table 3.</b> The relative abundance of soil microbial communities across the seven treatments....                                                       | 92 |
| <b>Table 4.</b> Pearson's correlation between soil properties and the relative abundance of soil bacterial communities at different taxonomic levels ..... | 93 |

## Chapter 5.

**Table 1.** The primers and thermocycling used for different gene qPCR amplification .....126

**Table 2.** Pasture dry matter yield, N uptake, and nitrogen use efficiency (NUE).....127

**Table 3.** Pearson's correlation between soil pH, soil mineral N, and soil microbial gene abundance.....128

## List of figures

## Chapter 2

**Figure 2.1.** Structure and conversion of N-(nbutyl) thiophosphoric triamide (NBPT) to N-(n-butyl) phosphoric triamide (NBPTO).....26

## Chapter 3.

**Figure 1.** Changes in the  $\text{NH}_4^+$ -N (top) and  $\text{NO}_3^-$ -N (bottom) concentrations in the 28-day microcosm incubation in the Dookie wheat (DW) and Warrnambool pasture (WP) soils across the five treatments of *CK* control, *U* urea, *UN* Urea + NBPT, *UD* urea+ DMPP, *UND* Urea + NBPT + DMPP. Error bars represent standard errors from three replicates.....68

**Figure 2.** The *ureC* gene abundance during the 28-day microcosm incubation of Dookie wheat (DW) and Warrnambool pasture (WP) soils across the five treatments of *CK* control, *U* urea, *UN* Urea + NBPT, *UD* urea+ DMPP, *UND* Urea + NBPT +DMPP. Error bars represent the standard errors of three replicates. Means that do not share a letter are significantly different at any sampling time at  $p < 0.05$  level (Fisher test). Note that y-axes scales differ between charts. There was no significant difference between the treatments on all the sampling days in WP soil.....69

**Figure 3.** The abundance of AOA and AOB during the 28-day microcosm incubation of Dookie wheat (DW), and Warrnambool pasture (WP) soils across the five treatments of *CK* control, *U* urea, *UN* Urea + NBPT, *UD* urea+ DMPP, *UND* Urea + NBPT +DMPP. Error bars represent the standard errors of three replicates. Means that do not share a letter are significantly different at any sampling time at  $p < 0.05$  level (Fisher test). There was no significant difference between the treatments on all the sampling days in the two soils on AOA gene copy numbers. Note that y-axes scales differ between charts.....69

**Figure 4.** The abundance of Comammox clade A and clade B during the 28-day microcosm incubation of Dookie wheat (DW), and Warrnambool pasture (WP) soils across the five treatments of *CK* control, *U* urea, *UN* Urea + NBPT, *UD* urea+ DMPP, *UND* Urea + NBPT +DMPP. Error bars represent the standard errors of three replicates. Means that do not share a letter are significantly different at any sampling time at  $p < 0.05$  level (Fisher test). There was no significant difference between the treatments on all the sampling days in the two soils on comammox clade A gene copy numbers. Note that y-axes scales differ between charts.....70

**Figure 5.** Terminal restriction fragment length polymorphism fingerprint TRFs (top), and Non-metric multidimensional scaling ordinations (NMDS (bottom)) based on the Bray-Curtis dissimilarity matrices of the T-RFLP data of AOA *amoA* genes digested by the *RsaI* restriction enzyme for Dookie wheat (DW), and Warrnambool pasture (WP), soils across the five treatments of *CK* control, *U* urea, *UN* Urea + NBPT, *UD* urea+ DMPP, *UND* Urea+ NBPT + DMPP on day 7 of incubation.....71

**Figure 6.** Terminal restriction fragment length polymorphism fingerprint TRFs (top), of AOB and Non-metric multidimensional scaling ordinations (NMDS(bottom)) based on the Bray-Curtis dissimilarity matrices of the T-RFLP data of AOB (bottom) genes digested by the msp1 restriction enzyme for Dookie wheat (DW), and Warrnambool pasture (WP), soils across the five treatments of *CK* control, *U* urea, *UN* Urea + NBPT, *UD* urea+ DMPP, *UND* Urea+ NBPT + DMPP on day 7 of incubation. All the stress values for the NMDS plots were lower than 0.20, an indication that these data were well-represented by the two-dimensional ordinations.....72

#### Chapter 4.

**Figure 1.** The abundance of AOB (A), AOA (B), comammox clade A (C) and comammox clade B (D) genes across the seven treatments: CK, control; U, Urea; and UE, Urea + DMPP applied at rates 40, 80 and 120 kg N/ha, at Colonsay. Error bars represent standard error of three replicates. Means that do not share a letter are significantly different at  $p < 0.05$  level (Fisher test). There were no significant differences across treatments on AOA (A), Comammox clade A (C) and clade B (D) gene copy numbers.....90

**Figure 2.** The abundance of *nirK* (A), *nosZ* (B), and bacterial *16S rDNA* (C) genes across the seven treatments: CK, control; U, Urea; and UE, Urea + DMPP applied at rates 40, 80 and 120 kg N/ha, at Colonsay. Error bars represent the standard error of three replicates. Means that do not share a letter are significantly different at  $p < 0.05$  level (Fisher test). Note that y-axes scales differ between charts. There were no significant differences across treatments on *nosZ*, *16SrDNA* gene copy numbers.....91

**Figure 3.** Terminal restriction fragment length polymorphism (T-RFLP) fingerprints of the AOA *amoA* gene (A) digested using the *RsaI* enzyme and the AOB *amoA* gene (B) digested using the *MspI* enzyme across the seven treatments: CK, control; U, Urea; and UE, Urea + DMPP applied at rates 40, 80 and 120 kg N/ha, at Colonsay.....91

**Figure 4.** Relative abundance of the dominant phyla (with abundance > 1% in at least one treatment, only identified sequences classified under a specific taxon were considered) across the seven treatments; CK, control; U, Urea and UE, Urea + DMPP applied at rates 40, 80 and 120 kg N<sup>ha</sup><sup>-1</sup>) at Colonsay.....92

## Chapter 5.

**Figure 1.** soil pH during the 45-day sampling period across the four treatments: CK, control; 40U, N applied at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as urea; 40GU, NBPT treated urea applied at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as Green Urea NV<sup>®</sup>; 80U, N applied at 80 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as urea. Error bars represent standard errors from three replicates.....121

**Figure 2.** Soil urea (A), NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>-N (B), and NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N (C), concentration during the 45-day sampling period across the four treatments: CK, control; 40U, N applied at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as urea; 40GU, NBPT treated urea applied at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as Green Urea NV<sup>®</sup>; 80U, N applied at 80 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as urea. Error bars represent standard errors from three replicates. Note that y-axes scales differ between charts.....122

**Figure 3.** The abundance of *ureC* genes across the four treatments: CK, control; 40U, N applied at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as urea; 40GU, NBPT treated urea applied at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as Green Urea NV<sup>®</sup>; 80U, N applied at 80 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as urea, at three sampling days. Error bars represent the standard

error of three replicates. Means that do not share a letter within a sampling day are significantly different at  $p < 0.05$  level.....123

**Figure 4.** The abundance of AOA (A), AOB (B), comammox Nitrospira clade A (C), and comammox Nitrospira clade B (D) genes across the four treatments: CK, control; U, Urea; and Green Urea NV<sup>®</sup>, applied at rate 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>, and urea applied at 80 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>, at three sampling days. Error bars represent standard error of three replicates. Means that do not share a letter within a sampling day are significantly different at  $p < 0.05$  level.....124

### List of figures in supplementary materials

#### Chapter 3.

**Figure S1** Soil NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>-N (top) and NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N (bottom) concentrations during the 28-day microcosm incubation in the Horsham wheat (HW) and Panmure pasture (PP), and Clyde vegetable (CV) soils across the five treatments of *CK* control, *U* urea, *UN* Urea + NBPT, *UD* urea+ DMPP, *UND* Urea + NBPT +DMPP. Error bars represent standard errors of three replicates.....80

**Figure S2** The *ureC* gene abundance during the 28-day microcosm incubation of Horsham wheat (HW), Panmure pasture (PP), and Clyde vegetable (CV) soils across the five treatments of *CK* control, *U* urea, *UN* Urea + NBPT, *UD* urea+ DMPP, *UND* Urea + NBPT +DMPP. Error bars represent the standard errors of three replicates. Means that do not share a letter are significantly different at any sampling time at  $p < 0.05$  level (Fisher test). Note that y-axes scales differ between charts. ....81

**Figure S3** The abundance of ammonia oxidizers (AOA, (top), AOB (bottom), during the 28-day microcosm incubation of Horsham wheat (HW), Panmure pasture (PP) and Clyde vegetable (CV) soils across the five treatments of *CK* control, *U* urea, *UN* Urea + NBPT, *UD* urea+ DMPP, *UND* Urea + NBPT +DMPP. Error bars represent the standard errors of three replicates. Means that do not share a letter are significantly different at any sampling time at  $p < 0.05$  level (Fisher test). Note that y-axes scales differ between charts.....82

**Figure S4** The abundance of ammonia oxidizers (Comammox Clade A, (top), comammox Clade B (bottom), during the 28-day microcosm incubation of Horsham wheat (HW), Panmure pasture (PP) and Clyde vegetable (CV) soils across the five treatments of *CK* control, *U* urea, *UN* Urea + NBPT, *UD* urea+ DMPP, *UND* Urea + NBPT +DMPP. Error bars represent the standard errors of three replicates. Means that do not share a letter are significantly different at any sampling time at  $p < 0.05$  level (Fisher test). Note that y-axes scales differ between charts.....83

**Figure S5** Terminal restriction fragment length polymorphism fingerprint TRFs (top), and Non-metric multidimensional scaling ordinations (NMDS (bottom)) based on the Bray-Curtis dissimilarity matrices of the T-RFLP data of AOA genes digested by the *RsaI* restriction enzyme for Horsham wheat (HW), Panmure pasture (PP) and Clyde vegetable (CV) soils across the five treatments of *CK* control, *U* urea, *UN* Urea + NBPT, *UD* urea+ DMPP, *UND* Urea+ NBPT +DMPP on day 7 of incubation. All the stress values for the NMDS plots were lower than 0.20, an indication that these data were well-represented by the two-dimensional ordinations.....84

**Figure S6** Terminal restriction fragment length polymorphism fingerprint TRFs (top), and Non-metric multidimensional scaling ordinations (NMDS (bottom)) based on the Bray-Curtis dissimilarity matrices of the T-RFLP data of AOB genes digested by the msp1 restriction enzyme for Horsham wheat (HW), Panmure pasture (PP) and Clyde vegetable (CV) soils across the five treatments of *CK* control, *U* urea, *UN* Urea + NBPT, *UD* urea + DMPP, *UND* Urea + NBPT + DMPP on day 7 of incubation. All the stress values for the NMDS plots were lower than 0.20, an indication that these data were well-represented by the two-dimensional ordinations.....85

## Chapter 1: Introduction

### 1.1. Background information

Urea nitrogen (N) is the most preferred form of N in agriculture globally (Khan et al. 2013, Modolo et al. 2015). However, once applied to the soil, it undergoes microbial mediated transformations like hydrolysis, nitrification, and denitrification, which are characterized by leakages, reduced N retention and use by the crop (Rosmarina et al. 2016). This occurs through gas losses via ammonia ( $\text{NH}_3$ ) volatilization (during hydrolysis), nitric oxide (NO), and nitrous oxide ( $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ ) emission from both nitrification and denitrification apart from the nitrate ( $\text{NO}_3$ ) leaching and surface run-off (Cameron et al. 2013, Chen et al. 2008, Pan et al. 2016). Such losses have economic (due to lower N retention and use by the crop) and environmental implications.

One of the approaches to reduce these N losses and enhance crop N uptake and nitrogen use efficiency (NUE) is the use of fertilizers coated with urease inhibitors (UIs) or nitrification inhibitors (NIs) which work by reducing the activity of ureolytic microbes and ammonia oxidizers respectively (Akiyama et al. 2010, Cameron et al. 2013). While *N*-(*n*-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide (NBPT) is the only commercially available and efficient UI (Cantarella et al. 2018, Trenkel 2010), several NIs are available for commercial use including dicyandiamide (DCD or cyanoguanidine), Nitrapyrin (2-chloro-6-[trichloromethyl] pyridine), and 3, 4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP), (Doran et al. 2018, Franzen & Committee 2017, Zaman et al. 2008). However, DMPP could offer some advantages of longer persistence in soil compared to other NIs. A recent review and a meta-analysis showed the ability of the urease inhibitor NBPT to reduce soil  $\text{NH}_3$  emissions due to delaying urea hydrolysis (Cantarella et al. 2018, Silva et al. 2017). Moreover, because NBPT inhibits the urea hydrolysis process, it is likely to influence ammonia oxidation and

subsequent denitrification process (Ding et al. 2011), by controlling the rate of substrate availability. For example, some studies have shown that NBPT could significantly reduce  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  and  $\text{NO}$  emission (Sanz Cobena et al. 2012, Thapa et al. 2016), an indication of its influence on the nitrification and denitrification processes. Despite the quantified benefits of NBPT in reducing N losses in some cases, limited studies have investigated the effect of NBPT on the communities of ureolytic microbes which are associated with urea hydrolysis and  $\text{NH}_3$  losses (Fan et al. 2018). Further, some ammonia oxidizers have also been reported to possess the urease enzyme and use urea directly as an energy source. This would then imply that NBPT could influence these ureolytic ammonia oxidizers directly by inhibiting their intracellular urease. However, the molecular mechanisms involving urea hydrolysis and its inhibition by NBPT or the influence of NBPT on nitrification and ammonia oxidizers are not well understood. Few studies have investigated the effect of NBPT on ammonia oxidizers (Fan et al. 2018, Shi et al. 2017, Xi et al. 2017). Therefore, there is a need for further investigation to understand the mechanism of NBPT effects on ammonia oxidizers.

NIs inhibit the ammonia oxidation process and have been reported to significantly reduce  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  and  $\text{NO}$  emission (Akiyama et al. 2010, Gilsanz et al. 2016, Lam et al. 2017). However, the use of NIs could increase  $\text{NH}_3$  losses if used alone due to prolonged retention of  $\text{NH}_4^+$  in soil (e.g. Kim et al. 2012, Lam et al. 2017), reducing their anticipated benefits. Therefore, the approaches that target multiple pathways have been suggested to effectively control N losses (Drury et al. 2017, Lam et al. 2017), e.g. combining UI and NI. In line with this suggestion, several studies have been conducted to investigate the effects of UI + NI on  $\text{NH}_3$  and  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions albeit with inconsistent findings on the efficacy of the individual inhibitor compounds compared to when they are combined ( e.g. Zhao et al. 2017, Sanz Cobena et al. 2012, Frame 2017, Pereira et al. 2013, Soares

et al. 2012, Ding et al. 2011). Therefore, there is no clear understanding on how the combined UI+NI influences the N-dynamics once applied with urea on soil and there is a need for further investigation on this aspect. Moreover, the effects of such combinations on soil N cycling microbial communities involved in hydrolysis and ammonia oxidation have received little attention, and more studies are required (Dong et al. 2018).

Previously, studies have investigated the effects of NIs on ammonia oxidizers with emphasis on ammonia-oxidizing archaea (AOA) and ammonia-oxidizing bacteria (AOB) microbial communities (Chen et al. 2015, Shi et al. 2016). Recently, complete ammonia oxidation within a single organism has been shown to be carried out by the complete ammonia oxidizers (comammox *Nitrospira*) (Daims et al. 2015, van Kessel et al. 2015). There is still a need to understand the contribution of these microbes to nitrification, and how they respond to the application of NIs like DMPP and UIs like NBPT.

Some production systems such as pasture production receive N input throughout the whole year (Abalos et al. 2014). However, concerns of long-term/ repeated effects of N application on soil health have been raised (Hartmann et al. 2015). These concerns include changes in soil chemical properties like soil pH. Such changes in soil chemical properties could influence soil microbial community (e.g. Geisseler & Scow 2014, Zhou et al. 2015), or determine the extent of inhibition and contribution of UI or NIs to reducing N losses in subsequent seasons when used repeatedly. It is unclear how the repeated use of urea with UIs and NIs affects the soil environment and the ecosystem. Several studies have investigated the effects of repeated application of N fertilizer on soil microbial communities (Chen et al. 2016, Hartmann et al. 2015, Wang et al. 2019, Ye et al. 2019). However, the effects of repeated and long-term use of UIs and NIs on N cycling microbes involved in nitrification, denitrification together with non-targeted microbial communities have

rarely been studied, which justifies further investigation, especially at the end of a cropping season when these compounds have been used (Shi et al. 2017). Such a study would highlight any potential effects of repeated use of the UI and NI on the soil environment and soil health.

## **1.2. Research aims, questions, and hypothesis**

The aims of this thesis study were:

- i. To understand the responses of ureolytic and nitrifying microbes to urease and nitrification inhibitors;
- ii. To determine the effects of repeated application of urea with DMPP, at different application rates, on soil N-cycling and non-targeted microbial communities; and
- iii. To quantify temporal responses of soil microbial communities and pasture yield to repeated use of urea and NBPT

The thesis answered the following three scientific questions to achieve each of the above aims respectively:

- 1) What is the response of ureolytic and nitrifying microbes to the application of the urease and nitrification inhibitor in selected agricultural soils?

The following hypotheses were tested to answer this research question

- i. Use of NBPT and DMPP will reduce the abundance of N cycling microbes in soil and alter the microbial community composition
- ii. The performance of these chemicals will vary with edaphic conditions.

- 2) How does the repeated application of urea with DMPP at different N application rates influence soil physiochemical properties, the N-cycling and non-targeted microbial communities?

The following hypotheses were tested to answer this research question: -

- i. Repeated applications of urea and DMPP will significantly reduce soil pH and increase soil total carbon (TC), total nitrogen (TN).
  - ii. The levels increased soil TC, TN, and reduced pH will decrease soil total bacterial composition and increase gene copy numbers of soil microbial communities.
- 3) How does the repeated applications of urea alone at different N application rates or with NBPT influence soil microbial communities, and pasture yield?

The following hypotheses were tested to answer this research question: -

- i. The application of NBPT will reduce ureolytic and nitrifying microbes.
- ii. Use of NBPT will improve pasture dry matter (DM) yield, N uptake and NUE due to its effects of delaying urea hydrolysis and therefore reducing N losses
- iii. Increasing the N application rate will increase pasture DM yield, the abundance of *ureC*, and AOB genes but reduce the abundance of comammox *Nitrospira*.

### 1.3. Thesis outline

This thesis is with publication and contains six chapters with three experimental chapters that were aimed to address the above scientific questions. Two of the experimental chapters have been published and another one has been submitted to the journal for publication.

**Chapter 1. Introduction:** This chapter includes background information, knowledge gaps, research aims, questions, hypotheses, thesis outline, and the significance of the study.

**Chapter 2. Literature review:** This chapter is a review of the literature on the responses of soil N cycling microbial communities and crop yield to the use of urease and nitrification inhibitors.

**Chapter 3. Responses of ureolytic and nitrifying microbes to urease and nitrification**

**inhibitors:** This is an experimental chapter reporting the results of a microcosm incubation experiment that was established using five soils from different agricultural farms in Victoria Australia to address the first research question of this thesis. This study was established with the following treatments: urea (U), U + NBPT (UI), U + DMPP (NI), U + NBPT + DMPP treatments. Urea was applied at 200mg kg<sup>-1</sup> soil, while DMPP and NBPT were applied at 0.1 % N and 0.5 % N respectively. During the 28-day incubation period, soil sampling was done to measure mineral N dynamics, gene abundance, and community structure of ureolytic and ammonia oxidizers. The study demonstrated that the initial soil pH and organic carbon had the greatest influence on the effectiveness of both NBPT and DMPP inhibitors and that ammonia-oxidizing archaea (AOA), ammonia-oxidizing bacteria (AOB) and complete ammonia oxidizers (comammox *Nitrospira*) clade B were significant contributors to nitrification. The abundance of AOB and comammox *Nitrospira*, rather than that of AOA, were reported to be significantly influenced by the application of the urease inhibitor *N*-(*n*-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide (NBPT) and the nitrification inhibitor 3, 4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP). This study highlighted that the contribution of NBPT and DMPP to N fertilizer efficiency was attributed to their inhibition of the growth of AOB and comammox organisms in the tested soils. The study further highlighted a reduction in the *ureC* gene copy numbers in NBPT and DMPP treatments towards the end of the incubation period in Dookie wheat (DW) and Clyde vegetable (CV) soils and associated the findings with the reduction in soil pH resulting from the use of these inhibitors. This chapter has been published.

Luchibia AO, Suter H, Hu H-W, Lam SK, He J-Z (2020): Responses of ureolytic and nitrifying microbes to urease and nitrification inhibitors in selected agricultural soils in Victoria, Australia. *Journal of Soils and Sediments* 20, 1309-1322

**Chapter 4. Effects of repeated applications of urea with DMPP on soil microbial communities.** This is an experimental chapter reporting the results of the effects of repeated applications urea with DMPP at different N rates on soil properties and soil microbial communities of soil from a field trial site in Queensland Australia. The sampling and analysis were conducted to address the second research question of this thesis. Soil sampling was done one week after crop harvesting from a 4.5-year field experiment with plots under crop rotation with repeated applications of seven treatments, namely control (CK), Urea (U), Urea + DMPP (UE) applied at 40, 80 and 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>, each treatment with three replicates. Analysis of soil physiochemical properties; gene abundance of ammonia oxidizers denitrifiers, and total bacteria; and Illumina MiSeq sequencing of the 16S rRNA gene were performed. The study demonstrated that soil pH was significantly reduced with increasing application of urea and urea + DMPP. The abundance of ammonia-oxidizing bacteria (AOB) increased as the N application rate increased (from 0 to 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>). Use of DMPP significantly reduced AOB and *nirK* gene copy numbers compared to urea alone at an application rate of 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> while no treatment effect was reported on the abundance of ammonia-oxidizing archaea (AOA), comammox *Nitrospira* clade A and B, *nosZ* and bacterial 16S rRNA genes. The community composition of AOB and AOA changed with N addition and use of DMPP but increasing N addition rate changed the composition of AOB only. Addition of N increased potential nitrification rates at 80 and 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>. There was no significant treatment effect on the relative abundance of bacteria at the phylum level. This

experiment demonstrated that repeated application of DMPP at lower N rates can be done without significant impacts on soil microbial ecology. This chapter has been published.

Luchibia AO, Lam SK, Suter H, Chen Q, O'Mara B, He J-Z (2020): Effects of repeated applications of urea with DMPP on ammonia oxidizers, denitrifiers, and non-targeted microbial communities of agricultural soil in Queensland, Australia. *Applied Soil Ecology* 147, 103392

## **Chapter 5. Temporal response of soil microbial communities and pasture yield to urea and**

**NBPT:** This is an experimental chapter reporting the results of a field experiment that was established by the application of urea alone at 40 and 80 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> (40U and 80 U) respectively or urea with NBPT at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as green urea (40 GU), in pasture plots that had received the same treatments on a repeated basis since 5<sup>th</sup> October 2014 at Leigh Creek Victoria. The analysis was done on soil sampled from day 0 to day 45 on 7-day intervals and plant samples collected once at pasture harvesting time 45 days after treatment application, to address the third research question of this thesis. Measurements included soil pH, pasture DM yield, N uptake, and NUE gene abundance of ureolytic and ammonia oxidizers.

The study reported that NBPT significantly reduced *ureC* gene copy numbers compared to urea applied alone at 40kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> on sampling days 7 and 45. NBPT had no significant effect on the abundance of ammonia oxidizers but increasing N application rate significantly increased the abundance of ammonia-oxidizing bacteria (AOB) on days 7 and 45, and complete ammonia oxidizers (comammox *Nitrospira* clade B) on day 7 compared to urea applied at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>. The use of NBPT with urea had no significant effect on pasture DM, N uptake, or NUE compared to urea alone. Increasing the N application rate increased pasture DM yield but not N-uptake or NUE. The experiment demonstrated that AOB were the main contributors to nitrification in this

experimental site as compared to AOA, and comammox *Nitrospira* and could be important players to nitrification in acidic soils or soils with a history of repeated applications of urea with NBPT.

This chapter has been submitted for publication to the Journal of Applied Soil Ecology.

Luchibia AO, Suter H, Lam SK, Menhenett L, He J-Z (2020). Temporal response of ureolytic, nitrifying microbes, and pasture yield to urea and NBPT in Ballarat Victoria, Australia. Under review

**Chapter 6. General discussion, perspectives, and conclusions:** This chapter presents the synthesis of the findings from Chapters 3, 4, and 5, and discusses the implications of the research outcomes.

#### 1.4. The significance of the study

The results of this research will contribute to the knowledge of understanding how the soil N-cycling microbial communities contribute to hydrolysis and nitrification processes. Such information is relevant to understand how to manipulate soil N cycling microbial communities to minimize N losses and improve the crop N utility. Specific new knowledge contributed by this study was the investigation into ureolytic microbes (encoded by *ureC* genes) and complete ammonia oxidizers (comammox *Nitrospira*) as influenced by NBPT and DMPP. Previous studies concentrated on investigating the effects of NIs on AOA and AOB. This study also contributed to the understanding of the molecular mechanism of NBPT effects on hydrolysis and nitrification, an area that has received little attention. Studies have previously concentrated on investigating the effects of NIs but not UIs on N cycling microbial communities.

The information from chapters 4 and 5 of this research involved the understanding of the effects of repeated field applications of NBPT and DMPP on soil microbial community structure, size,

and function. This information is key to understand how such anthropogenic activities may change soil properties such as pH, total C, total N,  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$ , and  $\text{NO}_3^-\text{-N}$ , which in turn influence the function and structure of soil microbial communities that are key to nutrient cycling and soil functions. This is valuable knowledge to soil health contributed by this research as soil biodiversity is key to healthy soils.

This study, therefore, has economic and environmental benefits from maintaining soil biodiversity to controlling the rates of N cycling processes leading to reduced N leakage to the environment. The saved N may then be utilized by the crop to improve productivity and the farmer's income.

## References

- Abalos D, Jeffery S, Sanz-Cobena A, Guardia G, Vallejo A (2014): Meta-analysis of the effect of urease and nitrification inhibitors on crop productivity and nitrogen use efficiency. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 189, 136-144
- Akiyama H, Yan X, Yagi K (2010): Evaluation of effectiveness of enhanced-efficiency fertilizers as mitigation options for N<sub>2</sub>O and NO emissions from agricultural soils: meta-analysis. *Global Change Biology* 16, 1837-1846
- Cameron KC, Di HJ, Moir JL (2013): Nitrogen losses from the soil/plant system: a review. *Annals of Applied Biology* 162, 145-173
- Cantarella H, Otto R, Soares JR, de Brito Silva AG (2018): Agronomic efficiency of NBPT as a urease inhibitor: A review. *Journal of Advanced Research* 13, 19-27
- Chen C, Zhang J, Lu M, Qin C, Chen Y, Yang L, Huang Q, Wang J, Shen Z, Shen QJB, soils fo (2016): Microbial communities of an arable soil treated for 8 years with organic and inorganic fertilizers. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 52, 455-467
- Chen D, Suter H, Islam A, Edis R, Freney JR, Walker CN (2008): Prospects of improving efficiency of fertiliser nitrogen in Australian agriculture: a review of enhanced efficiency fertilisers. *Australian Journal of Soil Research* 46, 289-301
- Chen Q, Qi L, Bi Q, Dai P, Sun D, Sun C, Liu W, Lu L, Ni W, Lin X (2015): Comparative effects of 3,4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP) and dicyandiamide (DCD) on ammonia-oxidizing bacteria and archaea in a vegetable soil. *Applied Microbiology and Biotechnology* 99, 477-487
- Daims H, Lebedeva E, Pjevac P, Han P, Herbold C, Albertsen M, Jehmlich N, Palatinszky M, Vierheilig J, Bulaev A, Kirkegaard R, von Bergen M, Rattei T, Bendinger B, Nielsen P, Wagner M (2015): Complete nitrification by *Nitrospira* bacteria. *Nature* 528, 504-523

- Ding WX, Hongyan YY, Cai ZC (2011): Impact of urease and nitrification inhibitors on nitrous oxide emissions from fluvo-aquic soil in the North China Plain. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 47, 91-99
- Dong, Dong D, Kou Y, Yang W, Chen G, Xu H (2018): Effects of urease and nitrification inhibitors on nitrous oxide emissions and nitrifying/denitrifying microbial communities in a rainfed maize soil: A 6-year field observation. *Soil & Tillage Research* 180, 82-90
- Doran GS, Condon JR, Kaveney BF, Joeac (2018): Rapid analysis of the nitrification inhibitor 3, 4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate in soil using LC-MS/MS. *International Journal of Environmental Analytical Chemistry* 98, 606-621
- Dougherty W (2016): Nitrification (DMPP) and urease (NBPT) inhibitors had no effect on pasture yield, nitrous oxide emissions, or nitrate leaching under irrigation in a hot-dry climate. *Soil Research* 54, 675-683
- Drury CF, Yang X, Reynolds WD, Calder W, Oloya TO, Woodley AL (2017): Combining urease and nitrification inhibitors with incorporation reduces ammonia and nitrous oxide emissions and increases corn yields. *Journal of Environmental Quality* 46, 939-949
- Fan X, Yin C, Yan G, Cui P, Shen Q, Wang Q, Chen H, Zhang N, Ye M, Zhao Y (2018): The contrasting effects of N-(n-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide (NBPT) on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in arable soils differing in pH are underlain by complex microbial mechanisms. *Science of The Total Environment* 642, 155-167
- Frame W (2017): Ammonia volatilization from urea treated with NBPT and two nitrification inhibitors. *Agronomy Journal* 109, 378-387
- Franzen DW, Committee N- (2017): Nitrogen extenders and additives for field crops. NDSU Extension Service, North Dakota State University.

[www.ag.ndsu.edu/publications/crops/nitrogen-extenders-and-additives-for-field-crops/sf1581.pdf](http://www.ag.ndsu.edu/publications/crops/nitrogen-extenders-and-additives-for-field-crops/sf1581.pdf) (accessed on 21<sup>st</sup> May 2020)

- Geisseler D, Scow KM (2014): Long-term effects of mineral fertilizers on soil microorganisms—A review. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 75, 54-63
- Gilsanz C, Báez D, Misselbrook T, Dhanoa M, Cárdenas L (2016): Development of emission factors and efficiency of two nitrification inhibitors, DCD and DMPP. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 216, 1-8
- Hartmann M, Frey B, Mayer J, Mäder P, Widmer F (2015): Distinct soil microbial diversity under long-term organic and conventional farming. *The ISME Journal* 9, 1177-1194
- Khan M, Shah Z, Rab A, Arif M, Shah T (2013): Effect of urease and nitrification inhibitors on wheat yield. *Sarhad Journal of Agriculture* 29, 371-378
- Kim D-G, Saggar S, Roudier P (2012): The effect of nitrification inhibitors on soil ammonia emissions in nitrogen managed soils: a meta-analysis. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* 93, 51-64
- Lam SK, Suter H, Mosier AR, Chen DJGCB (2017): Using nitrification inhibitors to mitigate agricultural N<sub>2</sub>O emission: a double-edged sword? *Global Change Biology* 23, 485-489
- Modolo LV, de Souza AX, Horta LP, Araujo DP, de Fátima Â (2015): An overview on the potential of natural products as ureases inhibitors: a review. *Journal of Advanced Research* 6, 35-44
- Pan B, Lam SK, Mosier A, Luo Y, Chen D (2016): Ammonia volatilization from synthetic fertilizers and its mitigation strategies: a global synthesis. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 232, 283-289

- Pereira, Pereira J, Barneze A, Misselbrook T, Coutinho J, Moreira N, Trindade H (2013): Effects of a urease inhibitor and aluminium chloride alone or combined with a nitrification inhibitor on gaseous N emissions following soil application of cattle urine. *Biosystems Engineering* 115, 396-407
- Rosmarina A, Khanif Y, Hanafi M, Hussin A, Rahim KA (2016): Nitrogen Loss Pathways in Anaerobic Soils and Mitigation Approaches Through Inhibitors-A Review. *American-Eurasian Journal of Agriculture & Environtal Science* 16, 641-651
- Sanz-Cobena A, Misselbrook TH, Arce A, Mingot JJ, Diez JA, Vallejo A (2008): An inhibitor of urease activity effectively reduces ammonia emissions from soil treated with urea under Mediterranean conditions. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 126, 243-249
- Sanz Cobena A, Sánchez Martín L, García Torres L, Vallejo A (2012): Gaseous emissions of N<sub>2</sub>O and NO and NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> leaching from urea applied with urease and nitrification inhibitors to a maize (*Zea mays*) crop. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 149, 64-73
- Shi X, Hu H-W, Müller C, He J-Z, Chen D, Suter HC (2016): Effects of the nitrification inhibitor 3, 4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate on nitrification and nitrifiers in two contrasting agricultural soils. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology* 82, 5236-5248
- Shi X, Hu H-W, Kelly K, Chen D, He J-Z, Suter H (2017): Response of ammonia oxidizers and denitrifiers to repeated applications of a nitrification inhibitor and a urease inhibitor in two pasture soils. *Journal of Soils and Sediments* 17, 974-984
- Silva AG, Sequeira CH, Sermarini RA, Otto R (2017): Urease inhibitor NBPT on ammonia volatilization and crop productivity: a meta-analysis. *Agronomy Journal* 109, 1-13

- Soares JR, Cantarella H, de Campos Menegale ML (2012): Ammonia volatilization losses from surface-applied urea with urease and nitrification inhibitors. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 52, 82-89
- Thapa R, Chatterjee A, Awale R, McGranahan DA, Daigh AJSSoAJ (2016): Effect of enhanced efficiency fertilizers on nitrous oxide emissions and crop yields: A meta-analysis. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* 80, 1121-1134
- Trenkel ME (2010): Slow- and Controlled-Release and Stabilized Fertilizers: An Option for Enhancing Nutrient Use Efficiency in Agriculture. International Fertilizer Industry Association (IFA) [www.fertilizer.org](http://www.fertilizer.org)
- van Kessel MAHJ, Speth D, Albertsen M, Nielsen P, Op den Camp HJM, Kartal B, Jetten MSM, Lückner S (2015): Complete nitrification by a single microorganism. *Nature* 528, 555-563
- Wang J, Wang J, Rhodes G, He J-Z, Ge Y (2019): Adaptive responses of comammox *Nitrospira* and canonical ammonia oxidizers to long-term fertilizations: Implications for the relative contributions of different ammonia oxidizers to soil nitrogen cycling. *Science of the Total Environment* 668, 224-233
- Xi R, Long X-E, Huang S, Yao H (2017): pH rather than nitrification and urease inhibitors determines the community of ammonia oxidizers in a vegetable soil. *AMB Express* 7, 129
- Ye G, Lin Y, Liu D, Chen Z, Luo J, Bolan N, Fan J, Ding WJ (2019): Long-term application of manure over plant residues mitigates acidification, builds soil organic carbon and shifts prokaryotic diversity in acidic Ultisols. *Applied Soil Ecology*, 133, 24-33
- Zaman M, Nguyen M, Blennerhassett J, Quin B (2008): Reducing  $\text{NH}_3$ ,  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  and  $\text{NO}$  losses from a pasture soil with urease or nitrification inhibitors and elemental S-amended nitrogenous fertilizers. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 44, 693-705

- Zaman M, Nguyen M, Šimek M, Nawaz S, Khan M, Babar M, Zaman S (2012): Emissions of nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) and di-nitrogen (N<sub>2</sub>) from the agricultural landscapes, sources, sinks, and factors affecting N<sub>2</sub>O and N<sub>2</sub> ratios. Greenhouse Gases-Emission, Measurement and Management. IntechOpen., 1-32
- Zhao Z, Wu D, Bol R, Shi Y, Guo Y, Meng F, Wu W (2017): Nitrification inhibitor's effect on mitigating N<sub>2</sub>O emissions was weakened by urease inhibitor in calcareous soils. Atmospheric Environment 166, 142-150
- Zhou X, Fornara D, Wasson EA, Wang D, Ren G, Christie P, Jia Z (2015): Effects of 44 years of chronic nitrogen fertilization on the soil nitrifying community of permanent grassland. Soil Biology and Biochemistry 91, 76-83

## **Chapter 2. Literature review**

### **2.1. World population and fertilizer use**

The world population keeps increasing and is projected to be >9 billion in 2050 (Desa 2009, 2015, Glenn et al. 2007). To keep up with this population increase, food production is expected to increase by 70 % by the same time (Glenn et al. 2010, Glenn et al. 2011). This increased food production is expected from the limited and decreasing arable land resource (Malhi et al. 2001, Roberts 2009). Therefore, the use of modern technologies like high-yielding crop varieties, pesticides, irrigation, mechanization, plant breeding, and chemical fertilizers among others (Erisman et al. 2008, Matson et al. 1997) is key to ensuring adequate food productivity.

Global fertilizer consumption has risen from 168.4 Mt in 2007/08 (100.8 Mt N, 38.5 Mt P<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>, and 29.1 Mt K<sub>2</sub>O) (Heffer & Prud'homme 2013) to 191.5 Mt in 2017/18 (107.9 Mt N, 46.7 Mt P<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>, and 36.9 Mt K<sub>2</sub>O) (IFA2019). The world fertilizer demand is estimated to reach 203.6 Mt (114.6 Mt N, 49.6 Mt P<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>, and 39.4 Mt K<sub>2</sub>O) in 2023/24, (IFA 2019) (Table 2.1). Of all the nutrients, nitrogen (N) consumption is highest (Table 2.1), because N is the most limiting crop nutrient required in large quantities (Grant et al. 2012, Stark & Richards 2008).

**Table 2.1. Global fertilizer consumption (Mt)**

| Year              | N (Mt) | P <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5</sub> (Mt) | K <sub>2</sub> O (Mt) | Total globally (Mt) | Reference                           |
|-------------------|--------|------------------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|-------------------------------------|
| 2007/08           | 100.8  | 38.5                               | 29.1                  | 168.4               | Heffer & Prud'homme 2013            |
| 2008/09           | 98.3   | 33.9                               | 23.1                  | 155.3               |                                     |
| 2009/10           | 102.2  | 37.6                               | 23.6                  | 163.5               |                                     |
| 2010/11           | 104.2  | 40.6                               | 27.5                  | 172.2               |                                     |
| 2011/12           | 107.8  | 40.6                               | 27.7                  | 176.1               |                                     |
| 2012/13           | 108.6  | 41.4                               | 29.2                  | 179.1               | Heffer & Prud'homme 2015a           |
| 2013/14           | 109.9  | 40.5                               | 30.4                  | 180.7               |                                     |
| 2014/15           | 111.8  | 41.3                               | 31.5                  | 184.6               | Heffer & Prud'homme 2015b           |
| 2016/17           | 107.7  | 46.0                               | 35.3                  | 189.1               | IFA 2019                            |
| 2017/18           | 107.9  | 46.7                               | 36.9                  | 191.5               |                                     |
| 2018/19(forecast) | 119.2  | 45.7                               | 35.3                  | 200.2               | FAO 2015, Heffer & Prud'homme 2015b |
| 2023/24(forecast) | 114.6  | 49.6                               | 39.4                  | 203.6               | IFA 2019                            |

Urea is the most used form of N in agriculture globally (Khan et al. 2013, Modolo et al. 2015), accounting for 50% of the world N consumption (Sanz-Cobena et al. 2008, Zaman et al. 2012). Furthermore, urea use has been increasing in the last 4 decades, a situation that is expected to continue (Kiss & Simihaian 2013).

The rapid adoption of the use of urea is because of its high (46%) N content, low cost compared to other N sources, high solubility in water, ease of handling, transport and storage safety, suitability for production of compound fertilizers, ability to be applied in solid or in liquid forms, or as a foliar spray in combination with many compatible pesticides (Chen et al. 2008, Khan et al. 2014, Kiss & Simihaian 2013).

## 2.2. Fertilizer N –Transformations and associated effects.

### i. Hydrolysis

Urea applied to soil as fertilizer or via animal urine deposition is hydrolyzed rapidly within the initial days of application to ammonium (NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>) and ammonia (NH<sub>3</sub>), hydroxyl (OH<sup>-</sup>), and carbonate (CO<sub>2</sub>) ions by the urease enzyme (equation 1).



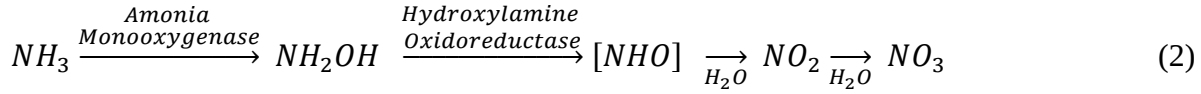
The hydrolysis process leads to an increase in  $\text{NH}_4^+$  and  $\text{NH}_3$  and a rise in pH around the reaction site due to  $\text{OH}^-$  and this could increase the loss of N through  $\text{NH}_3$  volatilization depending on the pH change (Singh et al. 2008a). Losses of applied N due to ammonia volatilization in the range of 20-30% from the pasture system (emissions from urea fertilizer and urine deposition) (Laubach et al. 2013, Laubach et al. 2012, Schwenke et al. 2014, Suter et al. 2013), 4.8-10% from the cropping system (Schwenke et al. 2014, Turner et al. 2012) and 24-32 % in flooded rice production systems (Griggs et al. 2007, Norman et al. 2009, Shang et al. 2014) have been reported.

Volatilization losses could generally be realized from urea fertilizers, ammoniacal fertilizers, animal urine, manure, ammoniacal wastes, and mineralization of organic matter or plant residues (Cameron et al. 2013, Laubach et al. 2013). Besides causing a great economic loss to the farmer,  $\text{NH}_3$  emissions have a negative impact on the environment (Chen et al. 2008, Tian & Niu 2015). For instance,  $\text{NH}_3$  is an atmospheric pollutant since it contributes to the formation of fine particulate matter (aerosols) and ground-level ozone which may impact human health negatively (Bittman & Mikkelsen 2009, Congreves et al. 2016). The  $\text{NH}_3$  emitted to the environment may subsequently be deposited on land or water contributing to soil acidification, eutrophication of water bodies (Bittman & Mikkelsen 2009, Cameron et al. 2013, Sutton et al. 2008), and increased  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emission through subsequent nitrification and denitrification (Lam et al. 2017, Rosmarina et al. 2016).

## **ii. Nitrification and denitrification**

Nitrification involves the microbial oxidation of ammonia ( $\text{NH}_3$ ) to nitrate ( $\text{NO}_3^-$ ) by ammonia-oxidizing bacteria (AOB) and ammonia-oxidizing archaea (AOA) (He et al. 2007, Subbarao et al. 2013), through a series of steps (equation 2). The first step involves the  $\text{NH}_4^+$  oxidation to

hydroxylamine (NH<sub>2</sub>OH) catalyzed by the enzyme ammonia monooxygenase (AMO) (equation 2) encoded by the *amoA* gene found in both AOA and AOB (Ensign et al. 1993, He et al. 2012a). The AMO is a membrane-bound enzyme containing copper (Arp et al. 2002, McCarty 1999).

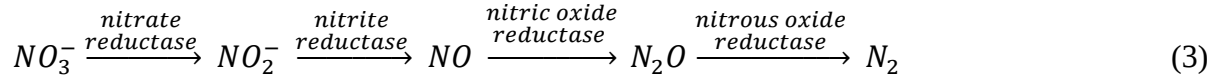


The second step involves the oxidation of NO<sub>2</sub><sup>-</sup> to NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> using the nitric oxide reductase (NOR) (Ruser & Schulz 2015). Complete NH<sub>3</sub> oxidation to NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> by the comammox *Nitrospira*, which can carry out the oxidation of NH<sub>3</sub> to NH<sub>2</sub>OH and NO<sub>2</sub> to NO<sub>3</sub> within the same cell could also occur (Daims et al. 2015, van Kessel et al. 2015).

During nitrification, direct N losses via nitric oxide (NO) and nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) emissions have been associated with both AOA and AOB, by nitrifier denitrification (e.g. Gilsanz et al. 2016, Stieglmeier et al. 2014, Wrage-Mönnig et al. 2018, Wrage et al. 2001). The incomplete NH<sub>2</sub>OH oxidation could also produce NO and N<sub>2</sub>O under conditions of low oxygen availability (e.g. Caranto & Lancaster 2017, Stein 2011).

The NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> form of N is more mobile compared to NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> and therefore more prone to leaching (Liu et al. 2015, Maqsood et al. 2016), posing a threat of contaminating the ground and surface waters which has become an important global environmental concern due to increasing N fertilizer application (Di & Cameron 2002b, a). This is because the leached NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> leads to excessive growth of aquatic plants and algae, leading to eutrophication in surface waters, and/or to human and animal health problems in underground and drinking water like methemoglobinemia (reduced oxygen-carrying capacity syndrome of the hemoglobin) when ingested, and cancer in the gut of mammals (Camargo et al. 2005, Jadhao 2013).

Further N-transformation involves the reduction of the  $\text{NO}_3^-$  in the absence of oxygen to  $\text{NO}_2^-$ ,  $\text{NO}$ ,  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  and dinitrogen ( $\text{N}_2$ ), (equation 3), catalyzed by the nitrate-, nitrite-, nitric oxide-, and nitrous oxide-reductase enzymes and encoded by the *napA/narG*, *nirK/nirS*, *norB*, and *nosZ* genes respectively, with  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  as an intermediate product through the process of denitrification (Benckiser et al. 2013, Di & Cameron 2016, Hallin et al. 2018, Junejo et al. 2013).



Therefore, nitrification and denitrification are biological sources of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  (Bateman et al. 2004, Butterbach Bahl et al. 2013). Nitrous oxide is a greenhouse gas (GHG) about 310 times more potent than carbon dioxide, with an estimated lifetime of 120 years and is involved in the depletion of the ozone layer (Davidson & Kanter 2014, IPCC 2014, Portmann et al. 2012, Ravishankara et al. 2009, Singh et al. 2008a).

Apart from substrate availability, water-filled pore space (WFPS) is a controlling factor to  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emission which determines oxygen availability thereby affecting the microbial nitrification and denitrification processes (Akiyama et al. 2020, Butterbach Bahl et al. 2013, Dobbie & Smith 2003). Nitrous oxide production from nitrification occurs when the water-filled pore space WFPS is in the range of 50- 60%) and adequate air while  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  from denitrification occurs at WFPS of >60 %, (Bateman & Baggs 2005, Liu et al. 2016, Zaman et al. 2009). Other indirect sources of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  include denitrification of the leached nitrate, and the subsequent nitrification and denitrification of emitted and redeposited  $\text{NH}_3$  (Di & Cameron 2012, Lam et al. 2017, Rosmarina et al. 2016).

Globally, agriculture is the highest source of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ , accounting for about 60 % of total gross anthropogenic emissions (Davidson & Kanter 2014, Reay et al. 2012, Syakila & Kroeze 2011).

Nitric oxide also accounts for further nutrient losses, although generally small amounts are emitted from the soil but still, with significant environmental impacts (Cameron et al. 2013).

The estimated total annual denitrification losses from the global agriculture are in the range of 10% to 33% of applied N (Aulakh et al. 2001, Buresh et al. 2008, Hofstra & Bouwman 2005).

Because of these losses, plant agronomic N use efficiency (NUE) (kg yield per kg of applied N in soil) is low (Khan et al. 2014, Zaman et al. 2010) rarely exceeding 50% (Abalos et al. 2014, Chen et al. 2008, Huddell et al. 2020, Zhaohui et al. 2012). Because these N leakages account for environmental degradation and the threat to global biodiversity (e.g. De Klein & Eckard 2008, Hartmann et al. 2015, Huddell et al. 2020) there is an increasing concern of intensification of agricultural productivity. Therefore, intensification of agricultural production is occurring at the same time as increasing awareness of the environmental impacts of for example chemical fertilizer use (e.g. Johnston & Bruulsema 2014). N should be used more efficiently.

### **2.3. Mitigation of N losses and improvement of NUE**

Nitrogen use efficiency of crops could be improved and N-emissions reduced by the use of the best management practices (BMPs) including right rate, right source, right place, the right time (4Rs), (Ghosh et al. 2015, Harold F. Reetz 2016, IPNI 2016). The right rate involves supplying the required quantity of nutrients to the crop, but it requires soil testing which requires facilities that may not be available or accessible everywhere (Ghosh et al. 2015). The right source involves utilizing formulations that would improve NUE and reduce environmental consequences by considering the crop needs and the soil properties (Harold F. Reetz 2016, Johnston & Bruulsema 2014, Johnston & Bruulsema 2014). For example, the use of slow-release fertilizers, (which include polymer and sulfur coated fertilizers), or urease inhibitors (UIs) and nitrification inhibitors (NIs) (Ghosh et al. 2015, Trenkel 2010). However, most of the slow-release fertilizers are

expensive and may limit the growth of the fast-growing crops by restricting nutrient availability (Ghosh et al. 2015, Wade 2010). The right place refers to where the nutrient is placed which depends on crop type and soil conditions, e.g. banding (Ghosh et al. 2015, Grant & Brandon 2004, Grant et al. 1996). However, banding may lead to an increased cost of fertilizer application, soil disturbance in reduced tillage systems, and a possibility of moisture loss and reduced seedbed quality and may not be applicable in all production systems (Grant & Brandon 2004, Grant et al. 1996, Wade 2010). Right time involves matching nutrient supply with the crop requirement (Johnston & Bruulsema 2014). This would involve the use of technology that allows prior determination of the nutrient requirement of the crop (Johnston & Bruulsema 2014).

UIs and NIs seem to be more efficient as they simplify and reduce the number of required fertilizer applications, which allows flexibility in the timing of fertilizer applications, saving time, fuel and labour, they allow the application of fertilizer at any time regardless of poor environmental conditions (Grant 2005, Grant & Brandon 2004, Pasda et al. 2001, Wade 2010)

### **Urease inhibitors, their interaction with fertilizers, soil and microbial communities**

The urease enzyme in soil could originate from soil microbes, plants, or animals (Kiss & Simihaian 2002). The urease enzyme is either bound to the soil particles (extracellular), or within (intracellular) urease-producing microbes, known as ureolytic and both intracellular and extracellular ureases are involved in urea hydrolysis (Harder Nielsen et al. 1998, Hasan 2000, Qin et al. 2010, Sigurdarson et al. 2018, Singh et al. 2009). The active site of the urease enzyme consists of two nickel atoms which are important for the activity of the enzyme (Benini et al. 1999, Domínguez et al. 2008, Manunza et al. 1999).

Urease inhibitors are compounds that delay urea hydrolysis to  $\text{NH}_4^+/\text{NH}_3$  by inhibiting the urease enzyme, thus prevent localized zones of high pH that favor volatilization (Akiyama et al. 2010,

Harty et al. 2016, Sigurdarson et al. 2018, Watson et al. 1994b). This allows urea diffusion into the soil before hydrolysis, which eventually reduces  $\text{NH}_3$  loss and improves crop NUE (Cancellier et al. 2016, Chen et al. 2008, Hube et al. 2017, Rosmarina et al. 2016, Sigurdarson et al. 2018).

Among the many compounds tested for inhibiting urea hydrolysis, N-(n-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide (NBPT) is the only commercially available UI that is most promising and effective in a wide range of soils (Harty et al. 2016, Khan et al. 2013, Sigurdarson et al. 2018, Zanin et al. 2016) at very low concentrations of <0.01% of applied Nitrogen (Carmona et al. 1990, Watson et al. 1994c). NBPT can inhibit hydrolysis for 3-14 days based on soil and environmental conditions (Cantarella et al. 2008, Khan et al. 2013, Trenkel 2010, Wang et al. 2020).

Research findings have shown that NBPT (and other UIs) delayed urea hydrolysis from cattle and swine waste, cattle urine, urea, and reduced ammonia emission (e.g. Engel et al. 2011, Affendi et al. 2020, Cantarella et al. 2018, Ni et al. 2014, Sanz-Cobena et al. 2008, Silva et al. 2017, Tian et al. 2015, Wang et al. 2020, Zaman et al. 2009). However, their effects on  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions are variable with no effects (Dougherty 2016, Hube et al. 2017, van der Weerden et al. 2016) to reduced (e.g. Dawar et al. 2011, Sanz Cobena et al. 2012, Singh et al. 2004, Suter et al. 2020), and increased  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions (e.g. Fan et al. 2018b, Suter et al. 2016). Despite the positive contribution of NBPT in some cases, the effects of NBPT on yield, N-uptake, and NUE, are variable with some increase (e.g. Cantarella et al. 2018, Drury et al. 2017, Hube et al. 2017, Silva et al. 2017), to no significant effect (e.g. Dougherty 2016, Frame et al. 2013, Menendez et al. 2009, Suter et al. 2016, Suter et al. 2013,) compared to N alone.

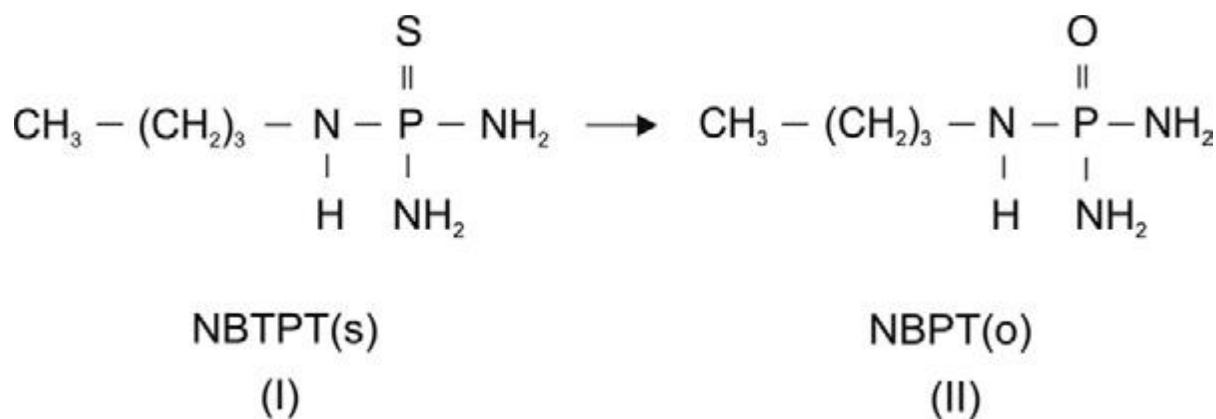
The urease enzyme is encoded by the urease gene (*ure*) which has 3 catalytic subunits *ureA*, *ureB*, and *ureC* encoding the  $\gamma$ ,  $\beta$ , and  $\alpha$  subunits (Nim & Wong 2019). The *ureC* has been used as a

functional gene marker to study ureolytic microbes since it is the largest subunit with several conserved regions (Gresham et al. 2007, Nim & Wong 2019, Oshiki et al. 2018, Singh et al. 2009).

Apart from the  $\text{NH}_3$  derived from hydrolysis being the substrate for nitrification, some ammonia oxidizers including AOB, AOA, and comammox have been reported to possess the urease enzyme and the ureolytic capability to use urea as a source of nitrogen (Koch et al. 2015, Koper et al. 2004, Lehtovirta-Morley et al. 2016, Palatinszky et al. 2015, Pommerening-Röser & Koops 2005, Santoro 2016, van Kessel et al. 2015). This would, therefore, mean that NBPT could potentially influence N losses derived from nitrification by influencing the ammonia oxidizers directly through inhibiting the intracellular urease in these ammonia oxidizers. Few studies have investigated the effect of NBPT on ureolytic and ammonia oxidizers

### **Mechanisms of urease inhibition by NBPT**

The explanation of the mechanism of NBPT inhibition or other UI to the urease enzyme activity is based on the understanding of the active site of the UI and the urease enzyme. NBPT is converted to its active inhibitory chemical species, the oxon analog *N*-(*n*-butyl) phosphoric triamide (NBPTO) (Figure 2.1) which then forms a tridentate ligand with the urease enzyme via both nickel (Ni) atoms of the urease enzyme active site and the oxygen atom of the urea-derived carbamate, blocking the enzyme and inhibiting urea hydrolysis (Cantarella et al. 2018, Font et al. 2008, Manunza et al. 1999, Sigurdarson et al. 2018, Watson et al. 2008). Therefore, NBPT inhibits urease enzyme activity by competing with urea for the Ni active sites of the urease enzyme (e.g. Chien et al. 2014). This is made possible as NBPT is a structural analog of urea (Chien et al. 2009).



**Figure 2.1.** Structure and conversion of N-(n-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide (NBPT) to N-(n-butyl) phosphoric triamide (NBPTO) (Chien et al. 2014).

### Factors affecting the effectiveness of UIs

The effectiveness of NBPT varies with several factors including temperatures, soil pH, organic matter, soil WFPS, and % clay content. For instance, higher ammonia volatilization is expected in alkaline soils (Martens & Bremner 1989, Sha et al. 2019, Watson et al. 1994a). This then implies that the contribution of UIs to reduce ammonia volatilization resulting from urea hydrolysis would be relatively higher in alkaline soil conditions (Sha et al. 2019). NBPT degradation was shown to reduce with increasing pH (e.g. Engel et al. 2015, Engel et al. 2013). Similarly, a reduction of about 17-86 % in urea hydrolysis by NBPT was reported in acidic soil compared to a 53- 92 % reduction in alkaline soil (Engel et al. 2013). Hendrickson and Douglass (1993) reported that the reduction of urea hydrolysis by NBPT and its oxon analog (NBPTO), and the disappearance of these compounds was slower in neutral than in acidic soils. Therefore, soil pH determines the efficacy and persistence of NBPT.

Temperature is also an influencing factor influencing NBPT activity and persistence in soil. For example, one study reported that at 32°C, higher rates of NBPT were needed for effective inhibition of urea hydrolysis in soils than at 18°C (Carmona et al. 1990). In another study, 55% urea remained in soil after 2 weeks of inhibition of urea hydrolysis by NBPT at 5-15°C while only <2% of urea remained in the same soil within the same period of NBPT inhibition at 25°C (Suter et al. 2011). As temperature increases, urease enzyme activity also increases up to some point influencing the persistence of NBPT in soil (Bremner et al. 1991, Carmona et al. 1990, Dharmakeerthi & Thenabadu 1996 and references therein). Therefore, the efficacy of NBPT reduces at higher temperatures since the rate of hydrolysis could be higher than the conversion of NBPT to its oxon analog, or there could be increased degradation of NBPT.

At higher WFPS (>60%), the effectiveness of NBPT has also been shown to reduce compared to lower WFPS (<60%) (Dougherty 2016, Sanz-Cobena et al. 2014). This has been linked to the inability of conversion of NBPT to its oxon analog NBPTO (Sanz-Cobena et al. 2014).

The recovery of NBPT was reduced by the addition of organic matter and this was linked to its increased adsorption (Gioacchini et al. 2000). Therefore, the effectiveness of NBPT and other UIs may be reduced with increasing organic matter (Asgedom et al. 2014, Bremner & Chai 1986, Carmona et al. 1990, Gill et al. 1999, Watson et al. 1994a, Zhengping et al. 1991). This has been linked to increased microbial activity, which increases the degradation and reduces the efficacy of the UIs (Gill et al. 1999).

The other factor that has been suggested to influence UI activity includes soil texture. For example, a study reported that NBPT led reduced soil pH and NH<sub>4</sub> concentration around the reaction site in silty loam soil (with 20% clay) allowing diffusion of urea from the placement site, while in clay soil (with 46% clay), the NBPT effect was low which led to increased NH<sub>4</sub> concentration around

the fertilizer placement site (Christianson et al. 1993). Therefore, soil texture influences the diffusion of the UI which is important for its activity in the soil.

### **Nitrification inhibitors, their interaction with fertilizers, soil, and microbial communities.**

Nitrification inhibitors are compounds that delay the first and rate-limiting step of nitrification, the conversion of  $\text{NH}_4^+$  to  $\text{NH}_2\text{OH}$  by inhibiting the activity of AMO enzyme (Di & Cameron 2011, Hube et al. 2017, Vallejo et al. 2005). This results in the accumulation of  $\text{NH}_4^+$  that can then be adsorbed onto the soil cation exchange sites reducing the risk of being lost via leaching, as occurs with  $\text{NO}_3^-$  (e.g. Di & Cameron 2002a, Nair et al. 2020, Qiao et al. 2015). Further, the inhibition of  $\text{NH}_3$  oxidation by NIs could reduce denitrification losses indirectly by suppressing the substrate ( $\text{NO}_3^-$ ) availability for denitrification (Akiyama et al. 2010, Yang et al. 2016, Duan et al. 2017). For instance, NIs have been shown to significantly reduce  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ ,  $\text{NO}$  emissions in both chemical and organic fertilizers (e.g. Akiyama et al. 2010, Lam et al. 2015, Lam et al. 2017, Hube et al. 2017). The accumulated  $\text{NH}_4^+$  due to NI effect can be utilized by the crop, therefore, NIs can contribute to improved crop nitrogen use efficiency and productivity in some cases (e.g. Freney et al. 1993, Zaman et al. 2009, Akiyama et al. 2010, Cui et al. 2011, Di & Cameron 2012, Di & Cameron 2016, Wallace et al. 2020). Further, the delayed nitrification could allow the crop to develop and utilize the  $\text{NO}_3^-$  better once nitrification takes place contributing to increased crop productivity. However, in some studies, there were no reported effects of NIs on crop productivity (e.g. Asing et al. 2008, Huérfano et al. 2015, Misselbrook et al. 2014, Suter et al. 2014, Suter et al. 2016).

Studies have shown that NIs influence the activity and growth of AOB (e.g. Dai et al. 2013, Di et al. 2010, Fu et al. 2020, Kou et al. 2015, Qiuhui Chen et al. 2015, Shi et al. 2016b), and AOA (e.g. Florio et al. 2014, Liu et al. 2015), significantly reducing nitrification rates and associated losses

(Chen et al. 2008, Subbarao et al. 2010). It is however not understood how the available NIs influence the newly discovered comammox *Nitrospira* in soil. Nitrification inhibitors have also been shown to significantly alter soil properties e.g. causing a significant increase in soil pH relative to fertilizer without NIs (O'Callaghan et al. 2010, Yang et al. 2013, Zaman & Nguyen 2012), which has been linked to their effect to increase NH<sub>3</sub> loss (Zaman & Nguyen 2012). For sustainable long-term use of the NIs, there is a need to investigate how their use could influence the soil non-targeted microbes, especially after the production period. This is important for understanding the possible soil health implications of their use. However, only a handful of studies have investigated the effects of long-term use NIs on non-targeted microbes in the long-term e.g. (Guo et al. 2013, Shi et al. 2017). 3, 4-dimethylpyrazol phosphate (DMPP) and Dicyandiamide (DCD) are two NIs that have gained commercial application. However, DMPP has some advantages that make it preferred over DCD e.g. efficacy for about 4-10 weeks, very low application rate, less affected by temperature, it is less mobile in soil and the fact that it is unlikely to have phytotoxic effects on crops (e.g. Macadam et al. 2003, Menéndez et al. 2012, Reeves & Touchton 1986, Wissemeier et al. 2001, Zerulla et al. 2001).

### **Mechanism of DMPP inhibition**

One of the suggested mechanisms of action of several NIs against the AMO enzyme include the direct binding and interaction with AMO which could lead to inhibition by competing for the enzyme active site with NH<sub>3</sub>, binding at a site other than the AMO active site, or through the NI acting as metal chelators and removing the co-factors (e.g. Cu) from the AMO, therefore, inactivating it (e.g. McCarty 1999, Subbarao et al. 2006). DMPP has also been believed to inhibit nitrification by acting as a metal chelator which removes the Cu co-factor making the AMO inactive (Ruser & Schulz 2015).

### **Factors affecting the effectiveness of NIs.**

The extent of inhibition by the NIs depends on several factors e.g. soil pH (Guardia et al. 2018, Shi et al. 2016a), soil temperature (Di & Cameron 2005, Kelliher et al. 2014, Lan et al. 2018) soil organic matter (OM) (Fisk et al. 2015, McGeough et al. 2016, Singh et al. 2008b, Zhu et al. 2019), texture and % clay content (McGeough et al. 2016, Pasda et al. 2001, Sha et al. 2020, Wu et al. 2007), soil aeration (Balaine et al. 2015, Kim et al. 2011, Menéndez et al. 2012).

Soil organic matter (OM) and clay content have also been shown to influence NI efficacy and persistence in soil with their effects being attributed to the adsorption of the NIs to the OM, which affects their availability and the fact that soil organic carbon and N are a substrate for soil microbial communities, increasing their activity and degradation of the NIs (Asgedom et al. 2014, Asing et al. 2008, Fisk et al. 2015, McGeough et al. 2016, Shi et al. 2016a).

Soil temperature has been reported to affect the duration and activity of NIs through its influence on their degradation which could also be indirectly influenced by temperature effect on soil microbial activity (Di & Cameron 2005, Kelliher et al. 2014, Marsden et al. 2017, McGeough et al. 2016). Soil aeration also influences the duration and activity of the NIs through its influence on the microbial activities, affecting the degradation of the NIs (e.g. Balaine et al. 2015, Kim et al. 2011, Marsden et al. 2017, Menéndez et al. 2012).

Soil pH has been shown to influence the distribution and abundance of ammonia oxidizers (e.g. He et al. 2012a, He et al. 2012b, Liu et al. 2017, Prosser et al. 2020, Prosser & Nicol 2012, Yao et al. 2011, Zhongjun et al. 2020), which influences the efficacy NIs. Other factors like the uptake of the NIs by the microbial communities and enzyme activities (e.g. catalase enzyme activity and potential nitrification activity) (Barth et al. 2001, Marsden et al. 2016), fertilizer application rate

and N forms (Barth et al. 2001, Barth et al. 2008, Marsden et al. 2016, Yang et al. 2016) have also been shown to greatly influence the effectiveness of NIs.

### **Use of combined UIs and NIs**

The nitrogen use efficiency of crops can be increased by minimizing N losses. IFA (2007) noted that minimizing losses through one pathway could increase losses in the other. For example, it has been shown that when NBPT is used alone, there is inhibition of hydrolysis but the  $\text{NH}_4^+$  is exposed to nitrification and denitrification losses (Dougherty 2016, Lam et al. 2018b). For instance, some studies reported an increase in  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions with the use of UI (e.g. Suter et al. 2016, Lam et al. 2018b, Fan et al. 2018b), which could be linked to this phenomenon. On the other hand, when NIs are used alone, there is prolonged retention of  $\text{NH}_4^+$  in soil due to their inhibitory effect on  $\text{NH}_3$  oxidation and this might increase the chances for volatilization. For example, it has been reported that NIs increased volatilization losses compared to N alone (e.g. Soares et al. 2012, Pan et al. 2016, Frame 2017, Lam 2018a, Fan et al. 2018a, Castellano-Hinojosa et al. 2019). This means that the use of NIs may not be beneficial in areas with concerns about  $\text{NH}_3$  emissions. Therefore, the use of an approach that simultaneously targets all the N pathways for an overall environmental benefit has been suggested. A good example is combining the UIs and NIs for use with ammoniacal fertilizers aimed to simultaneously minimize the losses from the N cycling pathways of hydrolysis, nitrification, and denitrification (Cantarella et al. 2018, Drury et al. 2017, Frame 2017).

Indeed, some studies have reported the effect of combined use of UI and NI on N losses and crop productivity (e.g. Khan et al. 2013, Li et al. 2018, Soares et al. 2012, Zaman et al. 2013). However, the effects of the combined inhibitor compared to the individual compounds have been variable. For instance, a study reported that combining NBPT with DMPP reduced the effectiveness of DMPP to reduce  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emission (Zhao et al. 2017). Another study showed that NBPT was more

effective alone than when combined with a NI in reducing N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (Sanz Cobena et al. 2012) or NH<sub>3</sub> volatilization (Frame 2017, Pereira et al. 2013, Soares et al. 2012). On the other hand, other studies reported that combining NBPT with DMPP produced better results than NBPT alone in reducing N<sub>2</sub>O emission but this combination increased NH<sub>3</sub> emissions (Ding et al. 2011). This highlights the need to understand further the effects of the combined inhibitor compounds on N-dynamics in soil. Further, little attention has been given to the understanding of the effect of such a combination to N cycling microbes (e.g. Fu et al. 2020) and this warrants an understanding from such a study.

## References

- Abalos D, Jeffery S, Sanz-Cobena A, Guardia G, Vallejo A (2014): Meta-analysis of the effect of urease and nitrification inhibitors on crop productivity and nitrogen use efficiency. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 189, 136-144
- Affendi NMN, Mansor N, Samiri SS (2020): Addition of Chemical and Natural Urease Inhibitors in Reducing Ammonia and Nitrous Oxide Losses. *Journal of Soil Science and Plant Nutrition* 20, 253-258
- Akiyama H, Yan X, Yagi K (2010): Evaluation of effectiveness of enhanced-efficiency fertilizers as mitigation options for N<sub>2</sub>O and NO emissions from agricultural soils: meta-analysis. *Global Change Biology* 16, 1837-1846
- Akiyama H, Yamamoto A, Uchida Y, Hoshino YT, Tago K, Wang Y, Hayatsu M (2020): Effect of low C/N crop residue input on N<sub>2</sub>O, NO, and CH<sub>4</sub> fluxes from Andosol and Fluvisol fields. *Science of The Total Environment*, 136677
- Arp DJ, Sayavedra-Soto LA, Hommes NG (2002): Molecular biology and biochemistry of ammonia oxidation by *Nitrosomonas europaea*. *Archives of Microbiology* 178, 250-255
- Asgedom H, Tenuta M, Flaten DN, Gao X, Kebreab E (2014): Nitrous oxide emissions from a clay soil receiving granular urea formulations and dairy manure. *Agronomy Journal* 106, 732-744
- Asing J, Saggar S, Singh J, Bolan N (2008): Assessment of nitrogen losses from urea and an organic manure with and without nitrification inhibitor, dicyandiamide, applied to lettuce under glasshouse conditions. *Australian Journal of Soil Research* 46, 535
- Aulakh MS, Khera TS, Doran JW, Bronson KF (2001): Denitrification, N<sub>2</sub>O and CO<sub>2</sub> fluxes in rice-wheat cropping system as affected by crop residues, fertilizer N and legume green manure. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 34, 375-389

- Balaine N, Clough T, Kelliher F, Van Koten C (2015): Soil aeration affects the degradation rate of the nitrification inhibitor dicyandiamide. *Soil Research* 53, 137-143
- Barth G, Von Tucher S, Schmidhalter U (2001): Influence of soil parameters on the effect of 3, 4-dimethylpyrazole-phosphate as a nitrification inhibitor. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 34, 98-102
- Barth G, Von Tucher S, Schmidhalter U (2008): Effectiveness of 3,4-Dimethylpyrazole Phosphate as Nitrification Inhibitor in Soil as Influenced by Inhibitor Concentration, Application Form, and Soil Matric Potential. *Pedosphere* 18, 378-385
- Bateman E, Cadisch G, Baggs E (2004): Soil water content as a factor that controls N<sub>2</sub>O production by denitrification and autotrophic and heterotrophic nitrification, Controlling Nitrogen Flows and Losses. Wageningen Academic Publishers, pp. 290-292
- Bateman E, Baggs E (2005): Contributions of nitrification and denitrification to N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from soils at different water-filled pore space. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 41, 379-388
- Benckiser G, Christ E, Herbert T, Weiske A, Blome J, Hardt M (2013): The nitrification inhibitor 3,4-dimethylpyrazole-phosphat (DMPP) - quantification and effects on soil metabolism. *Plant and Soil* 371, 257-266
- Benini S, Rypniewski WR, Wilson KS, Miletto S, Ciurli S, Mangani S (1999): A new proposal for urease mechanism based on the crystal structures of the native and inhibited enzyme from *Bacillus pasteurii*: why urea hydrolysis costs two nickels. *Structure* 7, 205-216
- Bittman S, Mikkelsen R (2009): Ammonia emissions from agricultural operations: Livestock. *Better Crops* 93, 28-31

- Bremner J, Chai H (1986): Evaluation of N-butyl phosphorothioic triamide for retardation of urea hydrolysis in soil. *Communications in Soil Science and Plant Analysis* 17, 337-351
- Bremner J, McCarty G, Higuchi T (1991): Persistence of the inhibitory effects of phosphoroamides on urea hydrolysis in soils. *Communications in soil science and plant analysis* 22, 1519-1526
- Buresh RJ, Reddy K.R., Kessel C. V. (2008): Nitrogen transformations in submerged soils, in: J.S. Schepers, W.R. Raun (Eds.), *Nitrogen in Agricultural Systems*,. Agronomy Monograph 49, ASA, CSSA, and SSSA, Madison, WI, 401-436
- Butterbach Bahl K, Baggs E, Dannenmann M, Kiese R, Zechmeister Boltenstern S (2013): Nitrous oxide emissions from soils: how well do we understand the processes and their controls? *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society B: Biological Sciences* 368, 20130122-20130122
- Camargo J, Alonso A, Salamanca A (2005): Nitrate toxicity to aquatic animals: a review with new data for freshwater invertebrates. *Chemosphere* 58, 1255-1267
- Cameron KC, Di HJ, Moir JL (2013): Nitrogen losses from the soil/plant system: a review. *Annals of Applied Biology* 162, 145-173
- Cancellier E, Silva DRG, Faquin V, Gonçalves BdA, Cancellier L, Spehar C (2016): Ammonia volatilization from enhanced-efficiency urea on no-till maize in brazilian cerrado with improved soil fertility. *Ciência e Agrotecnologia* 40, 133-144
- Cantarella H, Trivelin PCO, Contin TLM, Dias FLF, Rossetto R, Marcelino R, Coimbra RB, Quaggio JA (2008): Ammonia volatilisation from urease inhibitor-treated urea applied to sugarcane trash blankets. *Scientia Agricola* 65, 397-401
- Cantarella H, Otto R, Soares JR, de Brito Silva AG (2018): Agronomic efficiency of NBPT as a urease inhibitor: A review. *Journal of Advanced Research* 13, 19-27

- Caranto JD, Lancaster KM (2017): Nitric oxide is an obligate bacterial nitrification intermediate produced by hydroxylamine oxidoreductase. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences* 114, 8217-8222
- Carmona G, Christianson C, Byrnes B (1990): Temperature and low concentration effects of the urease inhibitor N-(n-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide (nBTPT) on ammonia volatilization from urea. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 22, 933-937
- Castellano-Hinojosa A, González-López J, Vallejo A, Bedmar EJ (2019): Effect of urease and nitrification inhibitors on ammonia volatilization and abundance of N-cycling genes in an agricultural soil. *Journal of Plant Nutrition and Soil Science*
- Chen D, Suter H, Islam A, Edis R, Freney JR, Walker CN (2008): Prospects of improving efficiency of fertiliser nitrogen in Australian agriculture: a review of enhanced efficiency fertilisers. *Australian Journal of Soil Research* 46, 289-301
- Chien S, Prochnow L, Cantarella H (2009): Recent developments of fertilizer production and use to improve nutrient efficiency and minimize environmental impacts. *Advances in Agronomy* 102, 267-322
- Chien S, Edmeades D, McBride R, Sahrawat K (2014): Review of maleic–itaconic acid copolymer purported as urease inhibitor and phosphorus enhancer in soils. *Agronomy Journal* 106, 423-430
- Christianson C, Baethgen W, Carmona G, Howard R (1993): Microsite reactions of urea-nBTPT fertilizer on the soil surface. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 25, 1107-1117
- Congreves KA, Grant BB, Dutta B, Smith WN, Chantigny MH, Rochette P, Desjardins RL (2016): Predicting ammonia volatilization after field application of swine slurry: DNDC model development. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 219, 179-189

- Cui M, Sun X, Hu C, Di HJ, Tan Q, Zhao C (2011): Effective mitigation of nitrate leaching and nitrous oxide emissions in intensive vegetable production systems using a nitrification inhibitor, dicyandiamide. *Journal of Soils and Sediments* 11, 722-730
- Dai Y, Di HJ, Cameron KC, He J-Z (2013): Effects of nitrogen application rate and a nitrification inhibitor dicyandiamide on ammonia oxidizers and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in a grazed pasture soil. *Science of The Total Environment* 465, 125-135
- Daims H, Lebedeva E, Pjevac P, Han P, Herbold C, Albertsen M, Jehmlich N, Palatinszky M, Vierheilig J, Bulaev A, Kirkegaard R, von Bergen M, Rattei T, Bendinger B, Nielsen P, Wagner M (2015): Complete nitrification by *Nitrospira* bacteria. *Nature* 528, 504-523
- Davidson EA, Kanter D (2014): Inventories and scenarios of nitrous oxide emissions. *Environmental Research Letters* 9, 105012
- Dawar K, Zaman M, Rowarth JS, Blennerhassett J, Turnbull MH (2011): Urease inhibitor reduces N losses and improves plant-bioavailability of urea applied in fine particle and granular forms under field conditions. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 144, 41-50
- De Klein C, Eckard R (2008): Targeted technologies for nitrous oxide abatement from animal agriculture. *Australian Journal of Experimental Agriculture* 48, 14-20
- Desa U (2009): World population prospects: the 2008 revision, Highlights, Working Paper No. ESA/P/WP.210. New York: Department for Economic and Social Affairs
- Desa U (2015): World Population Prospects: The 2015 Revision, Key Findings and Advance Tables. Working Paper No. ESA/P/WP.241. New York: Department for Economic and Social Affairs, Population Division
- Dharmakeerthi RS, Thenabadu MW (1996): Urease activity in soils : a review. *Journal of the National Science Foundation of Sri Lanka* 24, 159

- Di H, Cameron K (2005): Effects of temperature and application rate of a nitrification inhibitor, dicyandiamide (DCD), on nitrification rate and microbial biomass in a grazed pasture soil. *Soil Research* 42, 927-932
- Di HJ, Cameron KC (2002a): The use of a nitrification inhibitor, dicyandiamide (DCD), to decrease nitrate leaching and nitrous oxide emissions in a simulated grazed and irrigated grassland. *Soil Use and Management* 18, 395-403
- Di HJ, Cameron KC (2002b): Nitrate leaching in temperate agroecosystems: sources, factors and mitigating strategies. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* 64, 237-256
- Di HJ, Cameron KC, Shen J-P, Winefield CS, O'Callaghan M, Bowatte S, He J-Z (2010): Ammonia-oxidizing bacteria and archaea grow under contrasting soil nitrogen conditions. *FEMS Microbiology Ecology* 72, 386-394
- Di HJ, Cameron KC (2011): Inhibition of ammonium oxidation by a liquid formulation of 3, 4-Dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP) compared with a dicyandiamide (DCD) solution in six new Zealand grazed grassland soils. *Journal of Soils and Sediments* 11, 1032-1039
- Di HJ, Cameron KC (2012): How does the application of different nitrification inhibitors affect nitrous oxide emissions and nitrate leaching from cow urine in grazed pastures? *Soil Use and Management* 28, 54-61
- Di HJ, Cameron KC (2016): Inhibition of nitrification to mitigate nitrate leaching and nitrous oxide emissions in grazed grassland: a review. *Journal of Soils and Sediments* 16, 1401-1420
- Dobbie KE, Smith KA (2003): Nitrous oxide emission factors for agricultural soils in Great Britain: the impact of soil water-filled pore space and other controlling variables. *Global Change Biology* 9, 204-218

- Domínguez MaJ, Sanmartín C, Font M, Palop JA, San Francisco S, Urrutia O, Houdusse F, García-Mina JM (2008): Design, synthesis, and biological evaluation of phosphoramidate derivatives as urease inhibitors. *Journal of Agricultural and Food Chemistry* 56, 3721-3731
- Dougherty W (2016): Nitrification (DMPP) and urease (NBPT) inhibitors had no effect on pasture yield, nitrous oxide emissions, or nitrate leaching under irrigation in a hot-dry climate. *Soil Research* 54, 675-683
- Drury CF, Yang X, Reynolds WD, Calder W, Oloya TO, Woodley AL (2017): Combining urease and nitrification inhibitors with incorporation reduces ammonia and nitrous oxide emissions and increases corn yields. *Journal of Environmental Quality* 46, 939-949
- Duan Y-F, Kong X-W, Schramm A, Labouriau R, Eriksen J, Petersen S (2017): Microbial N Transformations and N<sub>2</sub>O Emission after Simulated Grassland Cultivation: Effects of the Nitrification Inhibitor 3,4-Dimethylpyrazole Phosphate (DMPP). *Applied and Environmental Microbiology* 83, 1-17
- Engel R, Jones C, Wallander R (2011): Ammonia volatilization from urea and mitigation by NBPT following surface application to cold soils. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* 75, 2348-2357
- Engel RE, Williams E, Wallander R, Hilmer J (2013): Apparent Persistence of *N*-butyl Thiophosphoric Triamide Is Greater in Alkaline Soils. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* 77, 1424-1429
- Engel RE, Towey BD, Gravens E (2015): Degradation of the Urease Inhibitor NBPT as Affected by Soil pH. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* 79, 1674-1683
- Ensign SA, Hyman MR, Arp DJ (1993): In vitro activation of ammonia monooxygenase from *Nitrosomonas europaea* by copper. *Journal of Bacteriology* 175, 1971-1980

- Erisman JW, Sutton MA, Galloway J, Klimont Z, Winiwarter W (2008): How a century of ammonia synthesis changed the world. *Nature Geoscience* 1, 636-639
- Fan C, Li B, Xiong Z (2018a): Nitrification inhibitors mitigated reactive gaseous nitrogen intensity in intensive vegetable soils from China. *Science of the Total Environment* 612, 480-489
- Fan X, Yin C, Yan G, Cui P, Shen Q, Wang Q, Chen H, Zhang N, Ye M, Zhao Y (2018b): The contrasting effects of N-(n-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide (NBPT) on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in arable soils differing in pH are underlain by complex microbial mechanisms. *Science of The Total Environment* 642, 155-167
- FAO (2015): 'World fertilizer trends and outlook to 2018'. Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations-Rome.
- Fierer N, Bradford MA, Jackson RBJE (2007): Toward an ecological classification of soil bacteria. *Ecology* 88, 1354-1364
- Fisk L, Maccarone L, Barton L, Murphy D (2015): Nitrapyrin decreased nitrification of nitrogen released from soil organic matter but not amoA gene abundance at high soil temperature. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 88, 214-223
- Florio A, Clark I, Hirsch P, Jhurrea D, Benedetti A (2014): Effects of the nitrification inhibitor 3,4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP) on abundance and activity of ammonia oxidizers in soil. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 50, 795-807
- Font Ma, Domínguez Ma-J, Sanmartín C, Palop JA, San-Francisco S, Urrutia O, Houdusse F, García-Mina JM (2008): Structural characteristics of phosphoramidate derivatives as urease inhibitors. Requirements for activity. *Journal of Agricultural and Food Chemistry* 56, 8451-8460
- Frame W (2017): Ammonia volatilization from urea treated with NBPT and two nitrification inhibitors. *Agronomy Journal* 109, 378-387

- Frame WH, Alley MM, Thomason W, Whitehurst G, Whitehurst B, Campbell R (2013): Agronomic evaluation of coated urea to reduce ammonia volatilization from side-dress applications to corn. *Crop Management* 12
- Freney J, Chen D, Mosier A, Rochester I, Constable G, Chalk P (1993): Use of nitrification inhibitors to increase fertilizer nitrogen recovery and lint yield in irrigated cotton. *Fertilizer Research* 34, 37-44
- Fu Q, Abadie M, Bland A, Carswell A, Misselbrook TH, Clark IM, Hirsch PR (2020): Effects of urease and nitrification inhibitors on soil N, nitrifier abundance and activity in a sandy loam soil. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 56, 185-194
- Ghosh B, Singh RJ, Mishra P (2015): Soil and Input Management Options for Increasing Nutrient Use Efficiency. *Nutrient Use Efficiency: from Basics to Advances* 17-27
- Gill JS, Bijay-Singh, Khind CS, Yadvinder-Singh (1999): Efficiency of N-(n-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide in retarding hydrolysis of urea and ammonia volatilization losses in a flooded sandy loam soil amended with organic materials. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* 53, 203-207
- Gilsanz C, Báez D, Misselbrook T, Dhanoa M, Cárdenas L (2016): Development of emission factors and efficiency of two nitrification inhibitors, DCD and DMPP. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 216, 1-8
- Gioacchini P, Giovannini C, Marzadori C, Antisari LV, Simoni A, Gessa C (2000): Effect of N-(n-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide added to peat and leather in urea-based fertilizers on urea hydrolysis and ammonia volatilization. *Communications in Soil Science and Plant Analysis* 31, 3177-3191
- Glenn J, Gordon T, Florescu E (2010): *State of Future 2010*. Washington, DC: The Millennium Project.

- Glenn J, Gordon T, Florescu E (2011): State of the Future 2012. Washington, DC: The Millennium Project.
- Glenn JC, Gordon TJ, Florescu E (2007): State of the Future. World Federation of United Nations Associations. Washington DC
- Grant C, Jia S, Brown K, Bailey L (1996): Volatile losses of NH<sub>3</sub> from surface-applied urea and urea ammonium nitrate with and without the urease inhibitors NBPT or ammonium thiosulphate. Canadian Journal of Soil Science 76, 417-419
- Grant C, Brandon M (2004): Potential uses for Agrotain and polymer coated products, in Proceedings, Direct Seeding: The Key to Sustainable Management. Annual Meeting, Saskatchewan Soil Conservation Association. February, pp. 76-86
- Grant C (2005): Policy aspects related to the use of enhanced-efficiency fertilizers: Viewpoint of the scientific community, in Proceedings, IFA International Workshop on Enhanced-Efficiency Fertilizers, Frankfurt, Germany, pp. 28-30
- Grant C, Wu R, Selles F, Harker K, Clayton G, Bittman S, Zebarth B, Lupwayi N (2012): Crop yield and nitrogen concentration with controlled release urea and split applications of nitrogen as compared to non-coated urea applied at seeding. Field Crops Research 127, 170-180
- Gresham TLT, Sheridan P, Watwood M, Fujita Y, Colwell F (2007): Design and Validation of ureC-based Primers for Groundwater Detection of Urea-Hydrolyzing Bacteria. Geomicrobiology Journal 24, 353-364
- Griggs B, Norman R, Wilson C, Slaton N (2007): Ammonia Volatilization and Nitrogen Uptake for Conventional and Conservation Tilled Dry-Seeded, Delayed-Flood Rice. Soil Science Society of America Journal 71, 745

- Guardia G, Marsden KA, Vallejo A, Jones DL, Chadwick DRJSotte (2018): Determining the influence of environmental and edaphic factors on the fate of the nitrification inhibitors DCD and DMPP in soil. *Science of The Total Environment*, 624, 1202-1212
- Guo Y, Di H, Cameron K, Li B, Podolyan A, Moir J, Monaghan R, Smith LC, Ocallaghan M, Bowatte S, Waugh D, He J-Z (2013): Effect of 7-year application of a nitrification inhibitor, dicyandiamide (DCD), on soil microbial biomass, protease and deaminase activities, and the abundance of bacteria and archaea in pasture soils. *Journal of Soils and Sediments* 13, 753-759
- Hallin S, Philippot L, Löffler FE, Sanford RA, Jones CM (2018): Genomics and ecology of novel N<sub>2</sub>O-reducing microorganisms. *Trends in Microbiology* 26, 43-55
- Harder Nielsen T, Bonde TA, Sørensen J (1998): Significance of microbial urea turnover in N cycling of three Danish agricultural soils. *FEMS Microbiology Ecology* 25, 147-157
- Harold F. Reetz J (2016): Fertilizers and their Efficient Use. International Fertilizer Industry Association (IFA) Paris, France, [www.fertilizer.org](http://www.fertilizer.org)
- Hartmann M, Frey B, Mayer J, Mäder P, Widmer F (2015): Distinct soil microbial diversity under long-term organic and conventional farming. *The ISME Journal* 9, 1177-1194
- Harty MA, Forrestal PJ, Watson CJ, McGeough KL, Carolan R, Elliot C, Krol D, Laughlin RJ, Richards KG, Lanigan GJ (2016): Reducing nitrous oxide emissions by changing N fertiliser use from calcium ammonium nitrate (CAN) to urea based formulations. *Science of the Total Environment* 563, 576-586
- Hasan H (2000): Ureolytic microorganisms and soil fertility: A review. *Communications in Soil Science and Plant Analysis* 31, 2565-2589
- He, Shen J-P, Zhang L-M, Di H, He J-Z (2012a): A review of ammonia-oxidizing bacteria and archaea in Chinese soils. *Frontiers in Microbiology* 3, 296

- He J-z, Shen J-p, Zhang L-m, Zhu Y-g, Zheng Y-m, Xu M-g, Di H (2007): Quantitative analyses of the abundance and composition of ammonia-oxidizing bacteria and ammonia-oxidizing archaea of a Chinese upland red soil under long-term fertilization practices. *Environmental Microbiology* 9, 2364-2374
- He J-Z, Hu H-W, Zhang L-M (2012b): Current insights into the autotrophic thaumarchaeal ammonia oxidation in acidic soils. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 55, 146-154
- Heffer P, Prud'homme M (2013): '39th IFA Enlarged Council Meeting Paris (France), 4-5 December 2013- Short-Term Fertilizer Outlook 2013 – 2014 '. International Fertilizer Industry Association (IFA) [www.fertilizer.org](http://www.fertilizer.org).
- Heffer P, Prud'homme 2015a: Short-Term Fertilizer Outlook 2015–2016. In IFA Strategic Forum, Paris, France.
- Heffer P, Prud'homme 2015b: Fertilizer Outlook 2015-2019. 83rd IFA Annual Conference Istanbul (Turkey), 25-27 May 2015
- Hendrickson L, Douglass E (1993): Metabolism of the urease inhibitor N-(n-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide (NBPT) in soils. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 25, 1613-1618
- Hofstra N, Bouwman A (2005): Denitrification in agricultural soils: summarizing published data and estimating global annual rates. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* 72, 267-278
- Hube S, Alfaro MA, Scheer C, Brunk C, Ramírez L, Rowlings D, Grace P (2017): Effect of nitrification and urease inhibitors on nitrous oxide and methane emissions from an oat crop in a volcanic ash soil. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 238, 46-54
- Huddell AM, Galford GL, Tully KL, Crowley C, Palm CA, Neill C, Hickman JE, Menge DN (2020): Meta-analysis on the potential for increasing nitrogen losses from intensifying tropical agriculture. *Global Change Biology*

- Huérfano X, Fuertes-Mendizábal T, Duñabeitia MK, González-Murua C, Estavillo JM, Menéndez S (2015): Splitting the application of 3, 4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP): influence on greenhouse gases emissions and wheat yield and quality under humid Mediterranean conditions. *European Journal of Agronomy* 64, 47-57
- IFA (2007): Sustainable management of the nitrogen cycle in agriculture and mitigation of reactive nitrogen side effects, IFA, Paris
- IFA 2019: IFA Annual Conference, Montreal, 11-13 June 2019 "Fertilizer Outlook 2019 - 2023", PIT, Market Intelligence and Agriculture Services
- IPCC (2014): Climate Change 2014: Mitigation of Climate Change: Working Group III Contribution to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change . 3. Cambridge University Press, 2014
- IPNI (2016): 4R nutrient stewardship
- Jadhao RB (2013): Contamination Of Water By Nitrate: A General Discussion Problems Associated, Causes, Prevention And Effects. *International Journal of Innovative Research and Development* (ISSN 2278–0211) 2, 196-204
- Johnston AM, Bruulsema TW (2014): 4R Nutrient Stewardship for Improved Nutrient Use Efficiency. *Procedia Engineering* 83, 365-370
- Junejo N, Khanif M, Hanfi M, Yunus WW, Dharejo K (2013): Role of inhibitors and biodegradable material in mitigation of nitrogen losses from fertilized lands. *African Journal of Biotechnology* 10, 3504-3514
- Kelliher F, Van Koten C, Kear M, Sprosen M, Ledgard S, De Klein C, Letica S, Luo J, Rys G (2014): Effect of temperature on dicyandiamide (DCD) longevity in pastoral soils under field conditions. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 186, 201-204
- Khan M, Shah Z, Rab A, Arif M, Shah T (2013): Effect of urease and nitrification inhibitors on wheat yield. *Sarhad J. Agric* 29, 371-378

- Khan MJ, Malik A, Zaman M, Khan Q (2014): Nitrogen use efficiency and yield of maize crop as affected by agrotain coated urea in arid calcareous soils. *Soil and Environment*. 33, 1-6
- Kim D-G, Palmada T, Berben P, Giltrap D, Saggar S (2011): Seasonal variations in the degradation of nitrification inhibitor, dicyandiamide (DCD), in a Manawatu grazed pasture soil. *This Volume*, 1-7
- Kim D-G, Saggar S, Roudier P (2012): The effect of nitrification inhibitors on soil ammonia emissions in nitrogen managed soils: a meta-analysis. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* 93, 51-64
- Kiss S, Simihaian M (2002): Improving efficiency of urea fertilizers by inhibition of soil urease activity. Springer Science & Business Media
- Kiss S, Simihaian M (2013): Improving efficiency of urea fertilizers by inhibition of soil urease activity. Springer Science & Business Media
- Koch H, Lückner S, Albertsen M, Kitzinger K, Herbold C, Spieck E, Nielsen PH, Wagner M, Daims HJPotNAoS (2015): Expanded metabolic versatility of ubiquitous nitrite-oxidizing bacteria from the genus *Nitrospira*. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences* 112, 11371-11376
- Koper TE, El-Sheikh AF, Norton JM, Klotz MG (2004): Urease-encoding genes in ammonia-oxidizing bacteria. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology* 70, 2342-2348
- Kou Y, Wei K, Chen G, Wang Z, Xu H (2015): Effects of 3, 4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate and dicyandiamide on nitrous oxide emission in a greenhouse vegetable soil. *Plant Soil and Environment* 61, 29-35
- Lam S, Suter H, Davies R, Bai M, Sun J, Chen D (2015): Measurement and mitigation of nitrous oxide emissions from a high nitrogen input vegetable system. *Scientific Reports* 5, 8208

- Lam SK, Suter H, Bai M, Walker C, Davies R, Mosier AR, Chen D (2018b): Using urease and nitrification inhibitors to decrease ammonia and nitrous oxide emissions and improve productivity in a subtropical pasture. *Science of the Total Environment* 644, 1531-1535
- Lam SK, Suter H, Davies R, Bai M, Mosier AR, Sun J, Chen D (2018a): Direct and indirect greenhouse gas emissions from two intensive vegetable farms applied with a nitrification inhibitor. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 116, 48
- Lam SK, Suter H, Mosier AR, Chen DJGCB (2017): Using nitrification inhibitors to mitigate agricultural N<sub>2</sub>O emission: a double-edged sword? *Global Change Biology* 23, 485-489
- Lan, Lan T, Suter H, Liu R, Yuan S, Chen D (2018): Effects of nitrification inhibitors on gross N nitrification rate, ammonia oxidizers, and N<sub>2</sub>O production under different temperatures in two pasture soils. *Environmental Science and Pollution Research* 25, 28344-28354
- Laubach J, Taghizadeh-Toosi A, Sherlock RR, Kelliher FM (2012): Measuring and modelling ammonia emissions from a regular pattern of cattle urine patches. *Agricultural and Forest Meteorology* 156, 1-17
- Laubach J, Taghizadeh-Toosi A, Gibbs S, Sherlock R, Kelliher F, Grover S (2013): Ammonia emissions from cattle urine and dung excreted on pasture. *Biogeosciences* 10, 327-338
- Lehtovirta-Morley LE, Ross J, Hink L, Weber EB, Gubry-Rangin C, Thion C, Prosser JI, Nicol GW (2016): Isolation of ‘*Candidatus Nitrosocosmicus franklandus*’, a novel ureolytic soil archaeal ammonia oxidiser with tolerance to high ammonia concentration. *FEMS Microbiology Ecology* 92

- Li T, Zhang W, Yin J, Chadwick D, Norse D, Lu Y, Liu X, Chen X, Zhang F, Powlson D (2018): Enhanced-efficiency fertilizers are not a panacea for resolving the nitrogen problem. *Global Change Biology* 24, e511-e521
- Liu R, Hayden H, Suter H, He J, Chen D (2015): The effect of nitrification inhibitors in reducing nitrification and the ammonia oxidizer population in three contrasting soils. *Journal of Soils and Sediments* 15, 1113-1118
- Liu R, Hu H, Suter H, Hayden HL, He J, Mele P, Chen D (2016): Nitrification is a primary driver of nitrous oxide production in laboratory microcosms from different land-use soils. *Frontiers in Microbiology* 7, 1-10
- Liu R, Hayden H, Hu H, He J, Suter H, Chen D (2017): Effects of the nitrification inhibitor acetylene on nitrous oxide emissions and ammonia-oxidizing microorganisms of different agricultural soils under laboratory incubation conditions. *Applied Soil Ecology* 119, 80-90
- Macadam XMB, del Prado A, Merino P, Estavillo JM, Pinto M, González-Murua C (2003): Dicyandiamide and 3, 4-dimethyl pyrazole phosphate decrease N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from grassland but dicyandiamide produces deleterious effects in clover. *Journal of Plant Physiology* 160, 1517-1523
- Malhi SS, Grant CA, Johnston AM, Gill KS (2001): Nitrogen fertilization management for no-till cereal production in the Canadian Great Plains: a review. *Soil & Tillage Research* 60, 101-122
- Manunza B, Deiana S, Pintore M, Gessa C (1999): The binding mechanism of urea, hydroxamic acid and N-(N-butyl)-phosphoric triamide to the urease active site. A comparative molecular dynamics study. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 31, 789-796

- Maqsood MA, A. Maqsood M, K. Awan U, Aziz T, Arshad H, Ashraf N, Ali M (2016): Nitrogen management in calcareous soils: problems and solutions. *Pakistan Journal of Agricultural Sciences* 53, 79-95
- Marsden KA, Marín-Martínez AJ, Vallejo A, Hill PW, Jones DL, Chadwick DR (2016): The mobility of nitrification inhibitors under simulated ruminant urine deposition and rainfall: a comparison between DCD and DMPP. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 52, 491-503
- Marsden KA, Jones DL, Chadwick DR (2017): DMPP is ineffective at mitigating N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from sheep urine patches in a UK grassland under summer conditions. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 246, 1-11
- Martens D, Bremner J (1989): Soil properties affecting volatilization of ammonia from soils treated with urea. *Communications in Soil Science and Plant Analysis* 20, 1645-1657
- Matson PA, Parton WJ, Power A, Swift M (1997): Agricultural intensification and ecosystem properties. *Science* 277, 504-509
- McCarty G (1999): Modes of action of nitrification inhibitors. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 29, 1-9
- McGeough K, Watson C, Müller C, Laughlin R, Chadwick D (2016): Evidence that the efficacy of the nitrification inhibitor dicyandiamide (DCD) is affected by soil properties in UK soils. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 94, 222-232
- Menendez S, Merino P, Pinto M, Gonzalez-Murua C, Estavillo JM (2009): Effect of N-(n-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide and 3,4 dimethylpyrazole phosphate on gaseous emissions from grasslands under different soil water contents. *Journal of Environmental Quality* 38, 27-35

- Menéndez S, Barrena I, Setien I, González-Murua C, Estavillo JM (2012): Efficiency of nitrification inhibitor DMPP to reduce nitrous oxide emissions under different temperature and moisture conditions. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 53, 82-89
- Misselbrook TH, Cardenas LM, Camp V, Thorman RE, Williams JR, Rollett AJ, Chambers BJ (2014): An assessment of nitrification inhibitors to reduce nitrous oxide emissions from UK agriculture. *Environmental Research Letters* 9, 115006
- Modolo LV, de Souza AX, Horta LP, Araujo DP, de Fátima Â (2015): An overview on the potential of natural products as ureases inhibitors: a review. *Journal of Advanced Research* 6, 35-44
- Nair, Nair D, Baral K, Abalos D, Strobel B, Petersen SO (2020): Nitrate leaching and nitrous oxide emissions from maize after grass-clover on a coarse sandy soil: Mitigation potentials of 3,4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP). *Journal of Environmental Management* 260, 110165
- Ni K, Pacholski A, Kage H (2014): Ammonia volatilization after application of urea to winter wheat over 3 years affected by novel urease and nitrification inhibitors. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 197, 184-194
- Nim YS, Wong K-B (2019): The Maturation Pathway of Nickel Urease. *Inorganics* 7, 85
- Norman R, Wilson C, Slaton N, Griggs B, Bushong J, Gbur E (2009): Nitrogen fertilizer sources and timing before flooding dry-seeded, delayed-flood rice. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* 73, 2184-2190
- O'Callaghan M, Gerard EM, Carter PE, Lardner R, Sarathchandra U, Burch G, Ghani A, Bell N (2010): Effect of the nitrification inhibitor dicyandiamide (DCD) on microbial communities in a pasture soil amended with bovine urine. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 42, 1425-1436

- Oshiki M, Araki M, Hirakata Y, Hatamoto M, Yamaguchi T, Araki N (2018): Ureolytic prokaryotes in soil: community abundance and diversity. *Microbes and Environments* 33, 230-233
- Palatinszky M, Herbold C, Jehmlich N, Pogoda M, Han P, von Bergen M, Lagkouravdos I, Karst SM, Galushko A, Koch H (2015): Cyanate as an energy source for nitrifiers. *Nature* 524, 105-108
- Pan B, Lam SK, Mosier A, Luo Y, Chen D (2016): Ammonia volatilization from synthetic fertilizers and its mitigation strategies: a global synthesis. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 232, 283-289
- Pasda G, Hähndel R, Zerulla W (2001): Effect of fertilizers with the new nitrification inhibitor DMPP (3, 4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate) on yield and quality of agricultural and horticultural crops. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 34, 85-97
- Pommerening-Röser A, Koops H-P (2005): Environmental pH as an important factor for the distribution of urease positive ammonia-oxidizing bacteria. *Microbiological Research* 160, 27-35
- Portmann R, Daniel J, Ravishankara A (2012): Stratospheric ozone depletion due to nitrous oxide: influences of other gases. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society B: Biological Sciences* 367, 1256-1264
- Prosser JI, Nicol GW (2012): Archaeal and bacterial ammonia-oxidisers in soil: the quest for niche specialisation and differentiation. *Trends in Microbiology* 20, 523-531
- Prosser JI, Hink L, Gubry-Rangin C, Nicol GW (2020): Nitrous oxide production by ammonia oxidizers: Physiological diversity, niche differentiation and potential mitigation strategies. *Global Change Biology* 26, 103-118

- Qiao C, Liu L, Hu S, Compton JE, Greaver TL, Li Q (2015): How inhibiting nitrification affects nitrogen cycle and reduces environmental impacts of anthropogenic nitrogen input. *Global Change Biology* 21, 1249-1257
- Qin S, Hu C, Wang Y, Li X, He X (2010): Tillage effects on intracellular and extracellular soil urease activities determined by an improved chloroform fumigation method. *Soil Science* 175, 568-572
- Qihui Chen, Lingyu Qi, Qingfang Bi, Peibin Dai, Dasheng Sun, Chengliang Sun, Wenjing Liu, Lingli Lu, Wuzhong Ni, Lin X (2015): Comparative effects of 3,4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP) and dicyandiamide (DCD) on ammonia-oxidizing bacteria and archaea in a vegetable soil. *Applied Microbiology and Biotechnology* 99, 477–487
- Ravishankara A, Daniel JS, Portmann RW (2009): Nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O): the dominant ozone-depleting substance emitted in the 21st century. *Science* 326, 123-125
- Reay DS, Davidson EA, Smith KA, Smith P, Melillo JM, Dentener F, Crutzen PJ (2012): Global agriculture and nitrous oxide emissions. *Nature Climate Change* 2, 410-416
- Reeves D, Touchton J (1986): Relative Phytotoxicity of Dicyandiamide and Availability of its Nitrogen to Cotton, Corn, and Grain Sorghum 1. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* 50, 1353-1357
- Roberts T (2009): The role of fertilizer in growing the world's food. *Better Crops* 93, 12-15
- Rosmarina A, Khanif Y, Hanafi M, Hussin A, Rahim KA (2016): Nitrogen Loss Pathways in Anaerobic Soils and Mitigation Approaches Through Inhibitors-A Review. *American-Eurasian Journal of Agriculture & Environmental Science* 16, 641-651
- Ruser R, Schulz R (2015): The effect of nitrification inhibitors on the nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) release from agricultural soils—a review. *Journal of Plant Nutrition and Soil Science* 178, 171-188

- Santoro AE (2016): The do-it-all nitrifier. *Science* 351, 342-343
- Sanz-Cobena A, Misselbrook TH, Arce A, Mingot JI, Diez JA, Vallejo A (2008): An inhibitor of urease activity effectively reduces ammonia emissions from soil treated with urea under Mediterranean conditions. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 126, 243-249
- Sanz-Cobena A, Abalos D, Meijide A, Sanchez-Martin L, Vallejo A (2014): Soil moisture determines the effectiveness of two urease inhibitors to decrease N<sub>2</sub>O emission. *Mitigation and Adaptation Strategies for Global Change* 21, 1131-1144
- Sanz Cobena A, Sánchez Martín L, García Torres L, Vallejo A (2012): Gaseous emissions of N<sub>2</sub>O and NO and NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> leaching from urea applied with urease and nitrification inhibitors to a maize (*Zea mays*) crop. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 149, 64-73
- Schwenke GD, Manning W, Haigh BM (2014): Ammonia volatilisation from nitrogen fertilisers surface-applied to bare fallows, wheat crops and perennial-grass-based pastures on Vertosols. *Soil Research* 52, 805-821
- Sha Z, Li Q, Lv T, Misselbrook T, Liu X (2019): Response of ammonia volatilization to biochar addition: a meta-analysis. *Science of the Total Environment* 655, 1387-1396
- Sha Z, Ma X, Wang J, Lv T, Li Q, Misselbrook T, Liu X (2020): Effect of N stabilizers on fertilizer-N fate in the soil-crop system: A meta-analysis. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 290, 106763
- Shang Q, Gao C, Yang X, Wu P, Ling N, Shen Q, Guo S (2014): Ammonia volatilization in Chinese double rice-cropping systems: a 3-year field measurement in long-term fertilizer experiments. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 50, 715-725

- Shi X, Hu H-W, Müller C, He J-Z, Chen D, Suter HC (2016a): Effects of the nitrification inhibitor 3, 4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate on nitrification and nitrifiers in two contrasting agricultural soils. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology* 82, 5236-5248
- Shi X, Hu H, He J, Chen D, Suter HC (2016b): Effects of 3, 4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP) on nitrification and the abundance and community composition of soil ammonia oxidizers in three land uses. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 52, 927-939
- Shi X, Hu H-W, Kelly K, Chen D, He J-Z, Suter H (2017): Response of ammonia oxidizers and denitrifiers to repeated applications of a nitrification inhibitor and a urease inhibitor in two pasture soils. *Journal of Soils and Sediments* 17, 974-984
- Sigurdarson JJ, Svane S, Karring HJRiES, Bio/Technology (2018): The molecular processes of urea hydrolysis in relation to ammonia emissions from agriculture. *Reviews in Environmental Science and Bio/Technology*, 17, 241-258
- Silva AG, Sequeira CH, Sermarini RA, Otto R (2017): Urease inhibitor NBPT on ammonia volatilization and crop productivity: a meta-analysis. *Agronomy Journal* 109, 1-13
- Singh BK, Nunan N, Millard P (2009): Response of fungal, bacterial and ureolytic communities to synthetic sheep urine deposition in a grassland soil. *FEMS Microbiology Ecology* 70, 109-117
- Singh J, Saggar S, Bolan N (2004): Mitigating gaseous losses of nitrogen from pasture soil with urease and nitrification inhibitors. *SuperSoil 2004*, 1-9
- Singh J, Saggar S, Bolan N, Zaman M (2008a): The role of inhibitors in the bioavailability and mitigation of nitrogen losses in grassland ecosystems. *Developments in Soil Science*, 32, 329-362
- Singh J, Saggar S, Giltrap D, Bolan NS (2008b): Decomposition of dicyandiamide (DCD) in three contrasting soils and its effect on nitrous oxide emission, soil respiratory activity, and microbial biomass—an incubation study. *Soil Research* 46, 517-525

- Soares JR, Cantarella H, de Campos Menegale ML (2012): Ammonia volatilization losses from surface-applied urea with urease and nitrification inhibitors. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 52, 82-89
- Stark CH, Richards KG (2008): The continuing challenge of agricultural nitrogen loss to the environment in the context of global change and advancing research. *Dynamic Soil, Dynamic Plant* 2, 1-12
- Stein LY (2011): Surveying N<sub>2</sub>O-producing pathways in bacteria. In *Methods in Enzymology* 486, 131-152
- Stieglmeier M, Mooshammer M, Kitzler B, Wanek W, Zechmeister-Boltenstern S, Richter A, Schleper C (2014): Aerobic nitrous oxide production through N-nitrosating hybrid formation in ammonia-oxidizing archaea. *The ISME Journal* 8, 1135-1146
- Subbarao G, Ito O, Sahrawat K, Berry W, Nakahara K, Ishikawa T, Watanabe T, Suenaga K, Rondon M, Rao IM (2006): Scope and strategies for regulation of nitrification in agricultural systems—challenges and opportunities. *Critical Reviews in Plant Sciences* 25, 303-335
- Subbarao G, Nakahara K, T Ishikawa, Kishii M, N K, Im R, M I, Sahrawat K, Hash C, George T, Berry W (2010): Nitrification—Is It a Strategic Point of Intervention for Limiting Nitrogen Losses from Agricultural Systems?—The Concept of Biological Nitrification Inhibition (BNI). *ING Bull. Reg. Assess. React. Nitrogen* 13
- Subbarao GV, Sahrawat KL, Nakahara K, Rao IM, Ishitani M, Hash CT, Kishii M, Bonnett DG, Berry WL, Lata JC (2013): A paradigm shift towards low-nitrifying production systems: the role of biological nitrification inhibition (BNI). *Annals of Botany* 112, 297-316

- Suter H, Pengthamkeerati P, Walker C, Chen D (2011): Influence of temperature and soil type on inhibition of urea hydrolysis by N-(n-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide in wheat and pasture soils in south-eastern Australia. *Soil Research* 49, 315-319
- Suter H, Sultana H, Turner D, Davies R, Walker C, Chen D (2013): Influence of urea fertiliser formulation, urease inhibitor and season on ammonia loss from ryegrass. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* 95, 175-185
- Suter H, Chen D, Turner D (2014): Stabilized nitrogen fertilizers to reduce greenhouse gas emissions and improve nitrogen use efficiency in Australian agriculture, *International Symposium on Managing Soils for Food Security and Climate Change Adaptation and Mitigation* (Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations: Rome, Italy), pp. 33-36
- Suter H, Sultana H, Davies R, Walker C, Chen D (2016): Influence of enhanced efficiency fertilisation techniques on nitrous oxide emissions and productivity response from urea in a temperate Australian ryegrass pasture. *Soil Research* 54, 523–532
- Suter H, Lam SK, Walker C, Chen D (2020): Enhanced efficiency fertilisers reduce nitrous oxide emissions and improve fertiliser 15N recovery in a Southern Australian pasture. *Science of The Total Environment* 699, 134147
- Sutton MA, Erisman JW, Dentener F, Möller D (2008): Ammonia in the environment: From ancient times to the present. *Environmental Pollution* 156, 583-604
- Syakila A, Kroeze C (2011): The global nitrous oxide budget revisited. *Greenhouse Gas Measurement and Management* 1, 17-26
- Tian D, Niu S (2015): A global analysis of soil acidification caused by nitrogen addition. *Environmental Research Letters* 10, 1-10
- Tian Z, Wang JJ, Liu S, Zhang Z, Dodla SK, Myers G (2015): Application effects of coated urea and urease and nitrification inhibitors on ammonia and greenhouse gas emissions

- from a subtropical cotton field of the Mississippi delta region. *Science of the Total Environment* 533, 329-338
- Trenkel ME (2010): Slow- and Controlled-Release and Stabilized Fertilizers: An Option for Enhancing Nutrient Use Efficiency in Agriculture. International Fertilizer Industry Association (IFA) [www.fertilizer.org](http://www.fertilizer.org)
- Turner DA, Edis RE, Chen D, Freney JR, Denmead OT (2012): Ammonia volatilization from nitrogen fertilizers applied to cereals in two cropping areas of southern Australia. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* 93, 113-126
- Vallejo A, García Torres L, diez JA, arce A, Fernandez L (2005): Comparison of N Losses ( $\text{NO}_3^-$ ,  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ ,  $\text{NO}$ ) from surface applied, injected or amended (DCD) pig slurry of an irrigated soil in a Mediterranean climate. *Plant and Soil* 272, 313-325
- van der Weerden TJ, Luo J, Di HJ, Podolyan A, Phillips RL, Saggar S, de Klein CAM, Cox N, Ettema P, Rys G (2016): Nitrous oxide emissions from urea fertiliser and effluent with and without inhibitors applied to pasture. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 219, 58-70
- van Kessel MAHJ, Speth D, Albertsen M, Nielsen P, Op den Camp HJM, Kartal B, Jetten MSM, Lückers S (2015): Complete nitrification by a single microorganism. *Nature* 528, 555-563
- Wade B (2010): Mitigating ammonia volatilization from urea fertilizer with urease inhibitors. An overview of recent research on urease inhibitor effectiveness and feasibility. *Agrotain International* 1-10
- Wallace AJ, Armstrong RD, Grace PR, Scheer C, Partington DL (2020): Nitrogen use efficiency of 15 N urea applied to wheat based on fertiliser timing and use of inhibitors. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* 116, 41-56

- Wang H, Köbke S, Dittert K (2020): Use of urease and nitrification inhibitors to reduce gaseous nitrogen emissions from fertilizers containing ammonium nitrate and urea. *Global Ecology and Conservation*, e00933
- Watson, Watson C, Miller H, Poland P, Kilpatrick D, Allen M, Garrett M, Christianson C (1994a): Soil properties and the ability of the urease inhibitor N-(n-BUTYL) thiophosphoric triamide (nBTPT) to reduce ammonia volatilization from surface-applied urea. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 26, 1165-1171
- Watson C, Miller H, Poland P, Kilpatrick D, Allen M, Garrett M, Christianson C (1994b): Soil properties and the ability of the urease inhibitor N-(n-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide (nBTPT) to reduce ammonia volatilization from surface-applied urea. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 26, 1165-1171
- Watson C, Poland P, Miller H, Allen MBD, Garrett MK, Christianson CB (1994c): Agronomic assessment and 15N recovery of urea amended with the urease inhibitor nBTPT (N-(n-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide) for temperate grassland. *Plant and Soil* 161, 167-177
- Watson C, Akhonzada N, Hamilton J, Matthews D (2008): Rate and mode of application of the urease inhibitor N-(n-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide on ammonia volatilization from surface-applied urea. *Soil Use and Management* 24, 246-253
- Wissemeier A, Linzmeier W, Gutser R, Weigelt W, Schmidhalter U (2001): The new nitrification inhibitor DMPP (ENTECC®)—comparisons with DCD in model studies and field applications. In *Plant Nutrition*. Springer, pp. 702-703
- Wrage-Mönnig N, Horn MA, Well R, Müller C, Velthof G, Oenema O (2018): The role of nitrifier denitrification in the production of nitrous oxide revisited. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 123, A3-A16
- Wrage N, Velthof GL, van Beusichem ML, Oenema O (2001): Role of nitrifier denitrification in the production of nitrous oxide. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 33, 1723-1732

- Wu S-f, Wu L-h, Shi Q-w, Wang Z-q, Chen X-y, Li Y-s (2007): Effects of a new nitrification inhibitor 3, 4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP) on nitrate and potassium leaching in two soils. *Journal of Environmental Sciences* 19, 841-847
- Yang J, Li X, Xu L, Hu F, Li H, Liu M (2013): Influence of the nitrification inhibitor DMPP on the community composition of ammonia-oxidizing bacteria at microsites with increasing distance from the fertilizer zone. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 49, 23-30
- Yang M, Fang Y, Sun D, Shi Y (2016): Efficiency of two nitrification inhibitors (dicyandiamide and 3, 4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate) on soil nitrogen transformations and plant productivity: a meta-analysis. *Scientific Reports* 6, 22075
- Yang O, Jeanette M. Norton, John M. Stark, Reeve JR, Habteselassie MY (2016): Ammonia-oxidizing bacteria are more responsive than archaea to nitrogen source in an agricultural soil. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 96, 4-15
- Yao H, Gao Y, Nicol GW, Campbell CD, Prosser JI, Zhang L, Han W, Singh BK (2011): Links between ammonia oxidizer community structure, abundance, and nitrification potential in acidic soils. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology* 77, 4618-4625
- Zaman M, Saggar S, Blennerhassett J, Singh J (2009): Effect of urease and nitrification inhibitors on N transformation, gaseous emissions of ammonia and nitrous oxide, pasture yield and N uptake in grazed pasture system. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 41, 1270-1280
- Zaman M, M. L. Nguyen, Blennerhassett JD (2010): The effect of different rates of urea with or without urease inhibitor (NBPT) on wheat yield and quality. *Agricultural Journal* 5, 309
- Zaman M, Nguyen M (2012): How application timings of urease and nitrification inhibitors affect N losses from urine patches in pastoral system. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 156, 37-48

- Zaman M, Nguyen M, Šimek M, Nawaz S, Khan M, Babar M, Zaman S (2012): Emissions of nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) and di-nitrogen (N<sub>2</sub>) from the agricultural landscapes, sources, sinks, and factors affecting N<sub>2</sub>O and N<sub>2</sub> ratios. *Greenhouse Gases-Emission, Measurement and Management*. IntechOpen., 1-32
- Zaman M, Zaman S, Nguyen M, Smith T, Nawaz S (2013): The effect of urease and nitrification inhibitors on ammonia and nitrous oxide emissions from simulated urine patches in pastoral system: A two-year study. *Science of the Total Environment* 465, 97-106
- Zanin L, Silvia Venuti, Nicola Tomasi, Anita Zamboni, Rita M. De Brito Francisco, Zeno Varanini, Pinton R (2016): Short-Term Treatment with the Urease Inhibitor N-(n-Butyl) Thiophosphoric Triamide (NBPT) Alters Urea Assimilation and Modulates Transcriptional Profiles of Genes Involved in Primary and Secondary Metabolism in Maize seedlings. *Frontiers in Plant Science* 7, 1-16
- Zerulla W, Barth T, Dressel J, Erhardt K, von Locquenghien KH, Pasda G, Rädle M, Wissemeier A (2001): 3, 4-Dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP)—a new nitrification inhibitor for agriculture and horticulture. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 34, 79-84
- Zhaohui L, Xiaozong S, Lihua J, Haitao L, Yu X, Xinhao G, Fuli Z, Deshui T, Mei W, Jing S (2012): Strategies for managing soil nitrogen to prevent nitrate-N leaching in intensive agriculture system. *Soil Health and Land Use Management*. InTech. China, 133-154
- Zhengping W, Van Cleemput O, Liantie L, Baert L (1991): Effect of organic matter and urease inhibitors on urea hydrolysis and immobilization of urea nitrogen in an alkaline soil. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 11, 101-104
- Zhongjun J, Xue Z, Weiwei X, FORNARA D, Baozhan W, WASSON EA, CHRISTIE P, MYROLD DD (2020): Evidence for niche differentiation of nitrifying communities in

grassland soils after 44 years of different field fertilization scenarios. *Pedosphere* 30, 87-97

Zhu G, Ju X, Zhang J, Müller C, Rees RM, Thorman RE, Sylvester-Bradley R (2019): Effects of the nitrification inhibitor DMPP (3, 4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate) on gross N transformation rates and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 55, 603-615

### **Chapter 3. Responses of ureolytic and nitrifying microbes to urease and nitrification inhibitors in selected agricultural soils in Victoria, Australia.**

This chapter is based on an article published in the Journal of Soils and Sediments 20, 1309-1322.



# Responses of ureolytic and nitrifying microbes to urease and nitrification inhibitors in selected agricultural soils in Victoria, Australia

Aineah Obed Luchibia<sup>1</sup> · Helen Suter<sup>1</sup> · Hang-Wei Hu<sup>1</sup> · Shu Kee Lam<sup>1</sup> · Ji-Zheng He<sup>1</sup>

Received: 9 August 2019 / Accepted: 1 January 2020 / Published online: 10 January 2020  
© Springer-Verlag GmbH Germany, part of Springer Nature 2020

## Abstract

**Purpose** Urease inhibitors (UIs) such as *N*-(*n*-butyl)thiophosphoric triamide (NBPT) and nitrification inhibitors (NIs) such as 3,4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP) have been reported to improve the efficiency of nitrogen (N) fertilizers. However, their effects on the ureolytic and ammonia-oxidizing microbes in agricultural soils are uncertain. This study aimed to investigate the effects of DMPP and NBPT on the abundance and community composition of ureolytic and nitrifying microbes in selected agricultural soils in Australia.

**Materials and methods** Soil was collected from five agricultural farms and used to establish an incubation experiment. Urea, urea + NBPT, urea + DMPP, and urea + NBPT + DMPP were applied on the soils which were incubated under 25 °C and 60% water-filled pore space for 28 days. Sampling was done on different days for DNA extraction and measurement of ammonium (NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>) and nitrate (NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>) concentration.

**Results and discussion** NBPT inhibited NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> accumulation in all the soils but had no significant effect on nitrification in any soil. DMPP alone or DMPP + NBPT significantly inhibited nitrification. The abundances of ammonia-oxidizing bacteria (AOB) and complete ammonia oxidizers (comammox *Nitrospira*), but not ammonia-oxidizing archaea (AOA), were significantly influenced by the application of NBPT, DMPP, or DMPP + NBPT. AOA, AOB, and comammox *Nitrospira* clade B might be significant contributors to nitrification in the studied soils.

**Conclusions** These findings suggest that NBPT and DMPP can reduce N losses and improve N fertilizer efficiency by directly inhibiting the growth of AOB and comammox organisms in the soils, with implications for our mechanistic understanding of the molecular mechanisms of urease and nitrification inhibitors.

**Keywords** 3,4-Dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP) · *N*-(*n*-Butyl)thiophosphoric triamide (NBPT) · Ammonia-oxidizing archaea · Ammonia-oxidizing bacteria · Comammox

Responsible editor: Huaiying Yao

**Electronic supplementary material** The online version of this article (<https://doi.org/10.1007/s11368-020-02562-x>) contains supplementary material, which is available to authorized users.

✉ Ji-Zheng He  
jizheng.he@unimelb.edu.au

<sup>1</sup> School of Agriculture and Food, Faculty of Veterinary and Agricultural Sciences, The University of Melbourne, Melbourne, Victoria 3010, Australia

## 1 Introduction

Urea is the most used form of nitrogen (N) fertilizers in agriculture globally, accounting for 50% of the world N consumption (Zaman et al. 2012). Soil-applied urea fertilizer or animal urine is rapidly hydrolyzed to NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> and ammonia (NH<sub>3</sub>) by the urease enzyme, leading a pH increase around the urea granule, which drives NH<sub>3</sub> loss through volatilization. Subsequent transformation of NH<sub>3</sub> or NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> in the soil involves nitrification which converts NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> to NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> via nitrite (NO<sub>2</sub><sup>-</sup>) (He et al. 2012). Nitrification has previously been thought to be a two-step process involving ammonia oxidation

and nitrite oxidation. Ammonia oxidation to  $\text{NO}_2^-$  is the rate-limiting step of nitrification, regulated by the *amoA* gene encoding the alpha subunit of the  $\text{NH}_3$  monooxygenase (AMO) within ammonia-oxidizing bacteria (AOB) and ammonia-oxidizing archaea (AOA) (Prosser and Embley 2002; He et al. 2012). Nitrite oxidation to  $\text{NO}_3^-$  is the second step of nitrification and is regulated by nitrite-oxidizing bacteria (NOB). Recently, a group of bacteria within the *Nitrospira* genus was discovered with the capacity of completely oxidizing  $\text{NH}_3$  to  $\text{NO}_3^-$  in a single organism (comammox *Nitrospira*) (Daims et al. 2015; van Kessel et al. 2015). These comammox organisms have been shown to be widely distributed in soils and water and might have an advantage over AOB and AOA under substrate limiting conditions (van Kessel et al. 2015; Hu and He 2017). The  $\text{NO}_3^-$  produced by nitrification provides a substrate for denitrification, a biological pathway in which N is returned to the atmosphere from soil through the reduction of  $\text{NO}_3^-$  or  $\text{NO}_2^-$  to  $\text{N}_2$  via nitrous oxide ( $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ )/nitric oxide (NO) by the nitrite reductase enzyme (Prosser and Embley 2002; Philippot et al. 2007).

Nitrogen use efficiency (NUE) is generally low, rarely exceeding 50% (Chen et al. 2008; Khan et al. 2014) as a consequence of N loss mainly via the nitrification and denitrification pathways (Hu et al. 2015a). These account for economic losses to the farmer and environmental pollution. Technologies developed to improve urea efficiency and minimize N losses include the use of urea coated with urease and/or nitrification inhibitors (Chen et al. 2008). Urease inhibitors (UIs) are compounds that delay urea hydrolysis by inhibiting the urease enzyme activity, thus preventing localized zones of high pH that drive  $\text{NH}_3$  volatilization (Watson et al. 2008; Harty et al. 2016). *N*-(*n*-Butyl)thiophosphoric triamide (NBPT) is the only urease inhibitor that has been developed for commercial use and is effective in a wide range of soils (Watson et al. 2008; Harty et al. 2016; Cantarella et al. 2018). Once applied to the soil, NBPT is considered to be converted to its oxon analog *N*-(*n*-butyl)phosphoric triamide (NBPTO) (active form), forming a tridentate ligand with the urease enzyme, inactivating the enzyme, and inhibiting urea hydrolysis (Manunza et al. 1999; Watson et al. 2008). NBPT can inhibit hydrolysis for a period of up to 2 weeks depending on soil and environmental conditions (Cantarella et al. 2008; Suter et al. 2011).

Nitrification inhibitors (NIs) are compounds that delay the oxidation of  $\text{NH}_4^+$  to  $\text{NO}_2^-$ , reducing  $\text{NO}_3^-$  concentration for some days (Trenkel 1997) by suppressing the activity of AMO in AOA and AOB (Di and Cameron 2011; Florio et al. 2014). This reduces nitrification rates and associated N losses (Chen et al. 2008; Recio et al. 2018). NIs could also reduce denitrification losses indirectly by influencing substrate availability (Florio et al. 2014; Ruser and Schulz 2015). DMPP and dicyandiamide (DCD) are two NIs that are commercially available. DMPP has some advantages over DCD, e.g., longer

efficacy (about 4–10 weeks), lower application rate, no deleterious effects on crops, and less mobile in soil (Wissemeier et al. 2001; Zerulla et al. 2001). Some factors that have been reported to influence the effectiveness of UIs and NIs include soil pH, organic matter content, soil texture, and microbial activity (Barth et al. 2001; San Francisco et al. 2011; Thapa et al. 2016).

The NUE of crops can be increased by minimizing N losses but minimizing losses through one pathway could increase losses of another (IFA 2007). For example, when NBPT is used alone, there is inhibition of urea hydrolysis which initially reduces the  $\text{NH}_4^+$  concentration, but any  $\text{NH}_4^+$  formed is subject to nitrification and denitrification losses (Dougherty 2016). NIs can inhibit  $\text{NH}_3$  oxidation but this could lead to prolonged retention of  $\text{NH}_4^+$  in soil and increase the risk of volatilization (Kim et al. 2012). Therefore, in systems with multiple N loss pathways, an approach that simultaneously targets all N pathways for an overall economic and environmental benefit is required (IFA 2007). Combining UIs and NIs for use with fertilizers would simultaneously minimize losses from hydrolysis, nitrification, and denitrification. However, limited molecular studies have investigated the effect of combined UIs and NIs on the soil N-cycling microbes. Although some studies exist on the effect of NIs on nitrifying microbes (Florio et al. 2014; Kong et al. 2016), there is limited information on the effect of NIs on the urease producing microbes. The effect of NBPT on nitrifying microbes and urease producing microbes has also received little attention (Fan et al. 2018).

The objectives of this study were to investigate (a) the effects of DMPP and NBPT on soil N-cycling microbes and (b) how soil properties influence the efficiency of NBPT and DMPP. We hypothesized that (a) use of NBPT and DMPP will reduce the abundance of N-cycling microbes in soil and alter the microbial community composition and (b) soil properties will influence the performance of these inhibitors.

## 2 Materials and methods

### 2.1 Site description, sampling, and physicochemical characterization

The soil was collected in March 2017 from five agricultural sites in Victoria, Australia: Dookie (DW), 36° 22' S, 145° 22' E; Horsham (HW) 36° 45' S, 142° 07' E; Warrnambool (WP) 38° 24' S, 142° 38' E; Panmure (PP) 38° 20' S, 142° 44' E; and Clyde (CV) 38° 08' S, 145° 20' E. The DW soil was classified as sandy loam with a pH of 6.4, HW was classified as clay with a pH of 8.8, WP was classified as loamy sand with a pH of 7.3, PP was classified as sandy loam with a pH of 5.5, and CV was classified as loamy sand with a pH of 7.2. At each site, five soil cores (7.6 cm in diameter and 10 cm in depth) were homogenized to a composite sample and transported to

the laboratory on ice. The soil was air-dried, ground, and passed through a 2-mm sieve for physical and chemical analyses. Gravimetric water content was determined by oven drying of sub-samples at 105 °C for 24 h. Soil  $\text{NH}_4^+$ -N and  $\text{NO}_3^-$ -N were extracted using a ratio of 1:5 (fresh soil, 2 M KCl, w/v) by shaking at 175 rpm for 1 h. The solution was filtered through a Whatman 42 filter paper and measured by a Segmented Flow Analyzer (SAN++, Skalar). Details of the selected soil physical and chemical properties are shown in Table 1.

## 2.2 Microcosm incubation

For each site, sieved (2 mm) soil (55 g air-dried) was placed into a 500-ml vial, wetted to 60% water-filled pore space (WFPS) and incubated at 25 °C for 1 week prior to the commencement of the experiment to stabilize the microbial activity. The microcosm incubation experiment was established with the following treatments with three replicates: control (CK), urea (U), urea + NBPT (UN), urea + DMPP (UD), and urea + NBPT + DMPP (UND). Urea was applied at 200 mg N  $\text{kg}^{-1}$  soil as a solution. NBPT and DMPP were applied in solution form, at a rate of 0.5% and 1% of applied N, respectively. Two milliliters of each solution were applied to the soil to make the final WFPS to 60%. The vials were closed immediately after treatment application and incubated at 25 °C in the dark for 28 days. During the incubation, the microcosms were aerated every 3 days and moisture was replenished as required. The soils were destructively sampled at days 0 (4 h), 1, 2, 4, 7, 14, and 28 after treatment application. On the sampling days, a subsample of 5 g (air-dried equivalent) of soil was collected from each vial and stored separately at -20 °C for DNA extraction while the rest of the soil (50 g) was used for soil  $\text{NH}_4^+$ -N and  $\text{NO}_3^-$ -N extraction.

## 2.3 Net nitrification rate

Soil  $\text{NH}_4$ -N and  $\text{NO}_3$ -N were extracted from 50 g soil using 2 M KCl as described above. The equation developed by Persson and Wirén (1995) was used to calculate the net nitrification rates in the first week of incubation (0–7 days).

$$n(d0-d7) = [(\text{NO}_3^- - \text{N})_{d7} - (\text{NO}_3^- - \text{N})_{d0}/7]$$

where  $n$  is the net nitrification (mg N  $\text{kg}^{-1}$  soil day $^{-1}$ ) within a specified period,  $(\text{NO}_3^- - \text{N})_{d0}$  and  $(\text{NO}_3^- - \text{N})_{d7}$  are the  $\text{NO}_3^-$ -N concentrations (mg  $\text{kg}^{-1}$  soil) of the soil on days 0 and 7, respectively.

## 2.4 Soil DNA extraction

DNA was extracted from 0.25 g frozen soil sample using the MoBio PowerSoil™ DNA Isolation Kit (MoBio Laboratories, Carlsbad, CA, USA) following the manufacturer's instructions with slight modifications where a Fastprep beating system (Bio-101 Vista CA, USA) at a speed of 5.5 m s $^{-1}$  for 30 s was used for the initial cell lysis step (Hu et al. 2015b). The DNA concentration was assessed photometrically using the NanoDrop® ND-2000c Spectrophotometer UV-Vis spectrophotometer (NanoDrop Technologies, Wilmington, DE, USA).

## 2.5 Quantitative PCR analyses of N-cycling functional genes

Abundances of the urea-hydrolyzing and nitrifying genes in the soil samples were quantified on a Bio-Rad CFX384 optical real-time PCR detection system (Bio-Rad Laboratories Inc., Hercules, CA, USA) using the primer sets and thermal cycling conditions shown in Table 2. The 10- $\mu$ l reaction mixture contained 5  $\mu$ l of Sensimix (Bioline, Sydney, NSW, Australia),

**Table 1** Basic properties of the soils used in this study

| Soil property                  | Units                 | Dookie wheat (DW)     | Horsham wheat (HW)    | Warmambool pasture (WP) | Panmure pasture (PP)  | Clyde vegetable (CV)  |
|--------------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|
| Location                       |                       | 36° 22' S, 145° 22' E | 36° 45' S, 142° 07' E | 38° 24' S, 142° 38' E   | 38° 20' S, 142° 44' E | 38° 08' S, 145° 20' E |
| Cation exchange capacity (CEC) | Cmol $\text{kg}^{-1}$ | 21                    | 45                    | 19.4                    | 10.6                  | 11.0                  |
| pH (1:5 $\text{CaCl}_2$ )      |                       | 5.7                   | 7.9                   | 6.8                     | 4.7                   | 6.5                   |
| pH (1:5 water)                 |                       | 6.4                   | 8.8                   | 7.3                     | 5.5                   | 7.2                   |
| Organic carbon                 | g $\text{kg}^{-1}$    | 2.7                   | 7.3                   | 33                      | 60                    | 18                    |
| Nitrate-N                      | mg $\text{kg}^{-1}$   | 32                    | 7.2                   | 110                     | 38                    | 51                    |
| Ammonium-N                     | mg $\text{kg}^{-1}$   | 5.9                   | 0.95                  | 5.8                     | 16                    | 2.2                   |
| Particle size                  |                       |                       |                       |                         |                       |                       |
| Sand (0.02–2 mm)               | %                     | 59.9                  | 35.7                  | 86.1                    | 68.9                  | 83.7                  |
| Silt (0.002–0.02 mm)           | %                     | 21.3                  | 10.1                  | 6.3                     | 17.4                  | 7.5                   |
| Clay (< 0.002 mm)              | %                     | 18.8                  | 54.2                  | 7.6                     | 13.7                  | 8.8                   |

0.25  $\mu\text{L}$  of each primer (10  $\mu\text{M}$ ), and 1  $\mu\text{L}$  of template DNA. Standard curves were generated using 10-fold serial dilutions of plasmids containing correct inserts of the target genes. Melting curve analysis was performed between 72 and 94.5  $^{\circ}\text{C}$  at the end of each amplification assay to evaluate the specificity of quantitative PCR (qPCR) products, and the amplification efficiencies for all qPCR runs ranged between 80 and 110% with  $R^2$  of 0.99.

## 2.6 Terminal restriction fragment length polymorphism (T-RFLP) analyses

T-RFLP analysis was performed to investigate the changes in community structure of nitrifying microbes focusing on the *amoA* genes of AOA and AOB using fluorescently labeled primers (Hu et al. 2015b). A 25- $\mu\text{L}$  PCR reaction mixture contained 2  $\mu\text{L}$  of diluted template DNA (1–10 ng), 0.5  $\mu\text{L}$  of each primer (10  $\mu\text{M}$ ), 5  $\mu\text{L}$  MyTaq buffer, and 1.5 U of MyTaq polymerase (Bioline, Sydney, Australia). The thermal cycling conditions for AOA and AOB *amoA* genes were as follows: 95  $^{\circ}\text{C}$  for 5 min, 35 cycles of 30 s at 95  $^{\circ}\text{C}$ , 30 s at 56  $^{\circ}\text{C}$ , and 60 s at 72  $^{\circ}\text{C}$ , followed by 10 min at 72  $^{\circ}\text{C}$ . The PCR products were purified using the Wizard SV Gel and PCR Clean-Up System (Promega, San Luis Obispo, CA, USA) and quantified using the NanoDrop ND-2000c Spectrophotometer. The restriction digestion was carried out in a 10- $\mu\text{L}$  mixture containing 200 ng of purified PCR products, 0.1  $\mu\text{L}$  of BSA, 1  $\mu\text{L}$  of  $\times 10$  NE buffer, and 5 U of the restriction enzymes *MspI* for AOB and *RsaI* (BioLabs, Sydney, Australia) for AOA. The digests were incubated at 37  $^{\circ}\text{C}$  for 3 h and denatured for 10 min at 95  $^{\circ}\text{C}$ . Terminal restriction fragments (TRFs) were size separated with an ABI PRISM 3500 Genetic Analyzer (Applied Biosystems,

CA, USA) and analyzed using a local southern size-calling method (peaks > 50 bp) and a peak amplitude threshold setting of 50, using GeneMapper version 4.0 (Applied Biosystems). TRFs with peak height comprising less than 1% of the total peak height were removed, and peaks that differed by less than 1 bp were combined into the same TRF (Hu et al. 2015b). The relative fluorescence abundances of all TRFs were exported for further analysis of the community composition.

## 2.7 Statistical analysis

Data are represented as the means of three replicates. The gene copy numbers were calculated using the equation described in Behrens et al. (2008). Data were analyzed using analysis of variance (ANOVA) at  $p < 0.05$  followed by the Fisher test to compare treatment means only where there was a significant effect as shown by ANOVA in the Minitab 18 statistical software. Pearson's correlation was performed to assess the correlation between the *amoA* gene copy numbers and  $\text{NO}_3^-$ -N concentrations. Non-metric multidimensional scaling (NMDS) plots were used to visualize the Bray–Curtis dissimilarity matrices based on the T-RFLP data of AOA and AOB.

## 3 Results

### 3.1 Mineral N and net nitrification rate under different treatments

Urea addition significantly ( $p < 0.05$ ) increased  $\text{NH}_4^+$ -N concentration compared to CK in all the soils and the  $\text{NH}_4^+$ -N

**Table 2** Primers used for quantification of the key N-cycling functional genes

| Primers          | Sequence              | Length (bp) | Reference            | Thermocycling conditions                                                                                                                                                               |
|------------------|-----------------------|-------------|----------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <i>ureC</i> gene |                       |             |                      |                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| L2F              | ATHGGYAAARGCNGGNAAYCC | 390         | Gresham et al. 2007  | 10 min at 95 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ , 40 cycles of                                                                                                                                         |
| L2R              | GTBSHNCCTCCARTCYTCRTG |             |                      | (30 s at 95 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ , 45 s at 55 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ , and 45 s at 72 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ ), 10 min at 72 $^{\circ}\text{C}$                                                  |
| AOA <i>amoA</i>  |                       |             |                      |                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| CrenamoA-23f     | ATGGTCTGGCTWAGACG     | 629         | Tourna et al. 2008   | 10 min at 95 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ , 40 cycles of (30 s at 95 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ , 45 s at 55 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ , and 45 s at 72 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ ), 10 min at 72 $^{\circ}\text{C}$   |
| CrenamoA-616r    | GCCATC CATCTGTATGTCCA |             |                      |                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| AOB <i>amoA</i>  |                       |             |                      |                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| <i>amoA</i> -1F  | GGGGTTTCTACTGGTGGT    | 491         | Rothauwe et al. 1997 | 10 min at 95 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ , 40 cycles of                                                                                                                                         |
| <i>amoA</i> -2R  | CCCCTCKGSAAAGCCTTCTTC |             |                      | (30 s at 95 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ , 30 s at 56 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ , and 30 s at 72 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ ), 10 min at 72 $^{\circ}\text{C}$                                                  |
| Comammox A       |                       |             |                      |                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| comaA-244F       | TAYAAVTGGGTSAAAYTA    | 415         | Pjevac et al. 2017   | 10 min at 95 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ , 25 cycles of                                                                                                                                         |
| comaA-659R       | ARATCATSGTGCTRTG      |             |                      | (30 s at 94 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ , 45 s at 42–52 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ , and 60s at 72 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ ), 10 min at 72 $^{\circ}\text{C}$                                                |
| Comammox B       |                       |             |                      |                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| comaB-244F       | TAYTTCTGGACRTTYTA     | 415         | Pjevac et al. 2017   | 10 min at 95 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ , 25 cycles of (30 s at 94 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ , 45 s at 42–52 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ , and 60s at 72 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ ), 10 min at 72 $^{\circ}\text{C}$ |
| comaB-659R       | ARATCCARACDGTGTG      |             |                      |                                                                                                                                                                                        |

concentration in the U treatment remained significantly higher than CK for 2 weeks in all soils except in WP and CV (Fig. 1 and Fig. S1). Addition of NBPT (UN) significantly reduced  $\text{NH}_4^+$ -N accumulation compared to U ( $p < 0.05$ ). The reduction of  $\text{NH}_4^+$ -N concentration by NBPT varied with 58–69%, 47–55%, 47.4%, 26–29%, and 18% in HW, DW, CV, PP, and WP soils, respectively. Addition of DMPP (UD) or DMPP + NBPT (UND) resulted in a significant reduction in  $\text{NH}_4^+$ -N accumulation compared to U in the initial days for DW and HW and to a small extent in CV and WP (Fig. 1 and Fig. S1).

The  $\text{NO}_3^-$ -N concentration in the CK treatment remained almost unchanged in all the soils throughout the 28-day incubation period. Urea addition significantly increased  $\text{NO}_3^-$ -N concentration compared to CK in all the five soils. Addition of DMPP (UD) alone or DMPP + NBPT (UND) significantly reduced  $\text{NO}_3^-$ -N concentration compared to U in all the soils. However, the addition of NBPT alone did not significantly affect  $\text{NO}_3^-$ -N concentration in any soil compared to U. The significant reduction in  $\text{NO}_3^-$ -N concentration by DMPP alone (UD) and DMPP + NBPT (UND) ranged between 44–48.7 and 28.7–46.3% for HW soil, 38.2 and 23.9–28.9% for DW soil, 13.2–36.4 and 12.7–34.7% for PP soil, 25.5–39 and 7–38.6% for CV soil, and 13.5–30.6 and 11.9–23.6% for WP soil, respectively (Fig. 1 and Fig. S1).

In the first week, net nitrification rates were significantly higher in U treatment of all the soils compared to CK. Use of DMPP alone (UD) or DMPP + NBPT (UND) significantly reduced the net nitrification rates by 59.6 and 55.8% in HW soil, 31.6 and 31.9% in PP soil, and 33.4 and 28.4% in WP soil, respectively, compared to U (Table 3) and 43.4% reduction by DMPP (UD) in CV soil compared to U. In DW soil, net nitrification rates were not significantly different between UD and UND compared to U during the first week of incubation. NBPT had no significant influence on net nitrification rates in all the soils compared to U (Table 3).

Overall, our results showed that accumulation of  $\text{NH}_4^+$  was significantly suppressed by NBPT but stimulated by DMPP alone or combined with NBPT in all soils. On the contrary, the nitrification process was suppressed by DMPP alone or combined with NBPT but not by NBPT alone in all the soils. The efficacy of NBPT and DMPP varied among the soils.

### 3.2 Copy numbers of the *ureC* and *amoA* genes

The addition of urea with or without inhibitors had no significant effect on the *ureC* gene copy numbers in WP, HW, and PP soils ( $p > 0.05$ ) (Fig. 2 and Fig. S2). UN, UD, and UND treatments had significantly lower gene copy numbers compared to U in DW and CV soils on the last day of incubation ( $p < 0.05$ ) (Fig. 2 and Fig. S2).

There was no significant treatment effect on AOA abundance in all the soils during the sampling period (Fig. 3 and Fig. S3). However, there seemed to be growth of AOA in PP

soil during the incubation period compared with much smaller or no growth of AOB or comammox (Fig. S3). Urea addition significantly increased AOB *amoA* gene copy numbers ( $p < 0.05$ ) compared to CK on some incubation days in DW, WP, HW, and CV soils. Addition of DMPP alone or DMPP + NBPT significantly ( $p < 0.05$ ) reduced AOB abundance compared to urea on some incubation days in DW, WP, HW, and CV soils compared to U (Fig. 3 and Fig. S3). NBPT addition significantly reduced AOB abundance compared to U alone on day 7 in WP soil (Fig. 3). However, there was no significant treatment effect on AOB abundance in PP soil (Fig. S3). There was an increase in AOA/AOB ratio on day 7 with the addition of DMPP alone or DMPP + NBPT except in WP soil.

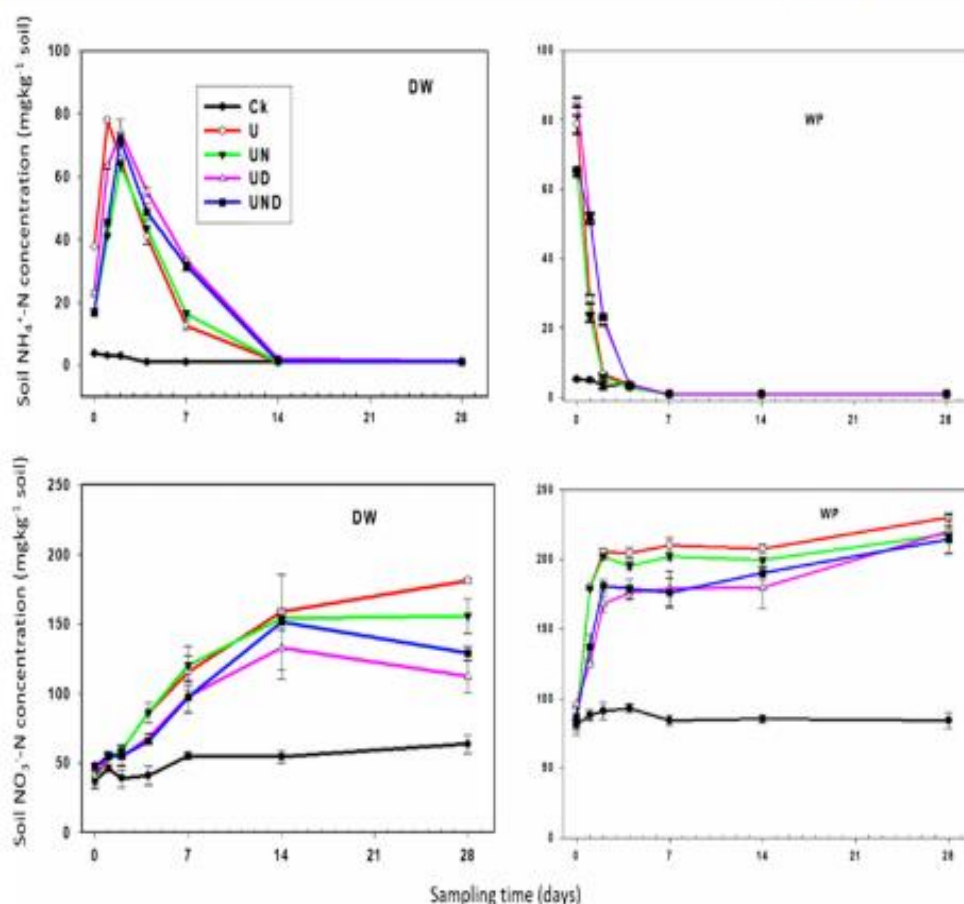
Urea addition with or without inhibitors had no significant effect on comammox *Nitrospira* clade A *amoA* gene copy numbers in WP and DW soils on any sampling day (Fig. 4). NBPT significantly reduced comammox *Nitrospira* clade A abundance compared to urea on the last day of incubation in PP soil (Fig. S4). The addition of NBPT + DMPP significantly reduced comammox *Nitrospira* clade A abundance compared to urea on some incubation days in the HW, PP, and CV soils (Fig. S4). Urea addition significantly increased comammox *Nitrospira* clade B abundance compared to CK on day 7 in DW (Fig. 4). Addition of NBPT, DMPP, or DMPP + NBPT significantly reduced comammox *Nitrospira* clade B abundance on some days in WP, CV, DW, and HW soils compared to urea (Fig. 4 and Fig. S4). However, there was no significant treatment effect on comammox *Nitrospira* clade B gene copy numbers in PP soil (Fig. S4) on any day during the incubation.

Our results showed that except for AOA, all the treatments significantly suppressed the growth of ammonia oxidizers in some soils. A trend of increasing ratio of AOA/AOB was observed when DMPP alone or DMPP + NBPT were added. The *ureC* gene copy numbers were suppressed by all the treatments towards the end of the experiment in most soils.

### 3.3 Treatment effects on community composition and structure of AOA and AOB

For the T-RFLP analysis, digestion of AOA and AOB *amoA* genes with *RsaI* and *mspI* restriction enzymes, respectively, produced different TRFs in the five soils, suggesting that AOA and AOB had different responses to treatment application on day 7. The changes in the relative abundance of major fragments were used to depict treatment effects on AOA and AOB community composition in the five soils.

AOA digestion in DW and WP soils produced a total of five and three distinct TRFs, respectively, with TRFs 41 bp and 56 bp being the most abundant, respectively (Fig. 5). Three distinct TRFs were produced in HW with TRFs 41 bp and 56 bp being the most abundant (Fig. S5). Both PP and CV soils produced five distinct TRFs each with TRF 36 bp in PP soil and TRF 56 bp in CV soil being the most abundant (Fig.



**Fig. 1** Soil  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$  (top) and  $\text{NO}_3^-\text{-N}$  (bottom) concentrations during the 28-day microcosm incubation in the Dookie wheat (DW) and Warrnambool pasture (WP) soils across the five treatments of CK

(control), U (urea), UN (urea + NBPT), UD (urea + DMPP), and UND (urea + NBPT + DMPP). Error bars represent standard errors from three replicates

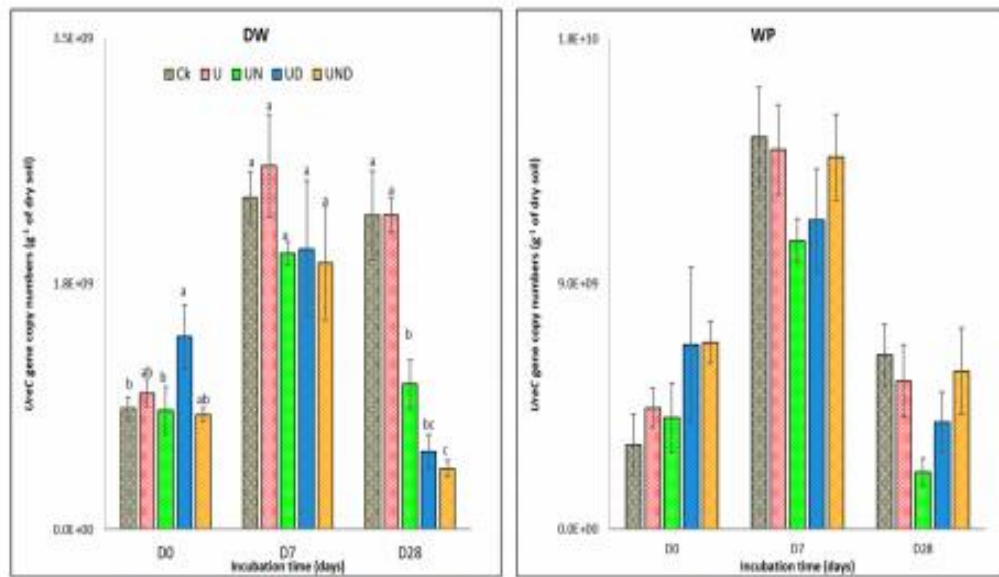
S5). In DW soil, the relative abundance of TRF 41 bp was reduced by U compared to CK, and increased with the addition of NBPT, DMPP, or NBPT + DMPP compared to U (Fig. 5). In WP soil, the relative abundance of TRF 56 bp was increased by U compared to CK and reduced by the addition

of NBPT or DMPP + NBPT compared to U (Fig. 5). In HW soil, the relative abundance of TRF 41 bp was increased when U was added compared to CK but reduced when DMPP + NBPT was added compared to U. The relative abundance of TRF 56 bp was reduced by U compared to CK and reduced by

**Table 3** Net nitrification rates ( $\text{mg N kg}^{-1} \text{ soil day}^{-1}$ ) of Horsham wheat (HW), Dookie wheat (DW), Clyde vegetable (CV), Panmure pasture (PP), and Warrnambool pasture (WP) soils during the period from day 0 to day 7. Treatments: control, urea, urea + NBPT, urea + NBPT + DMPP

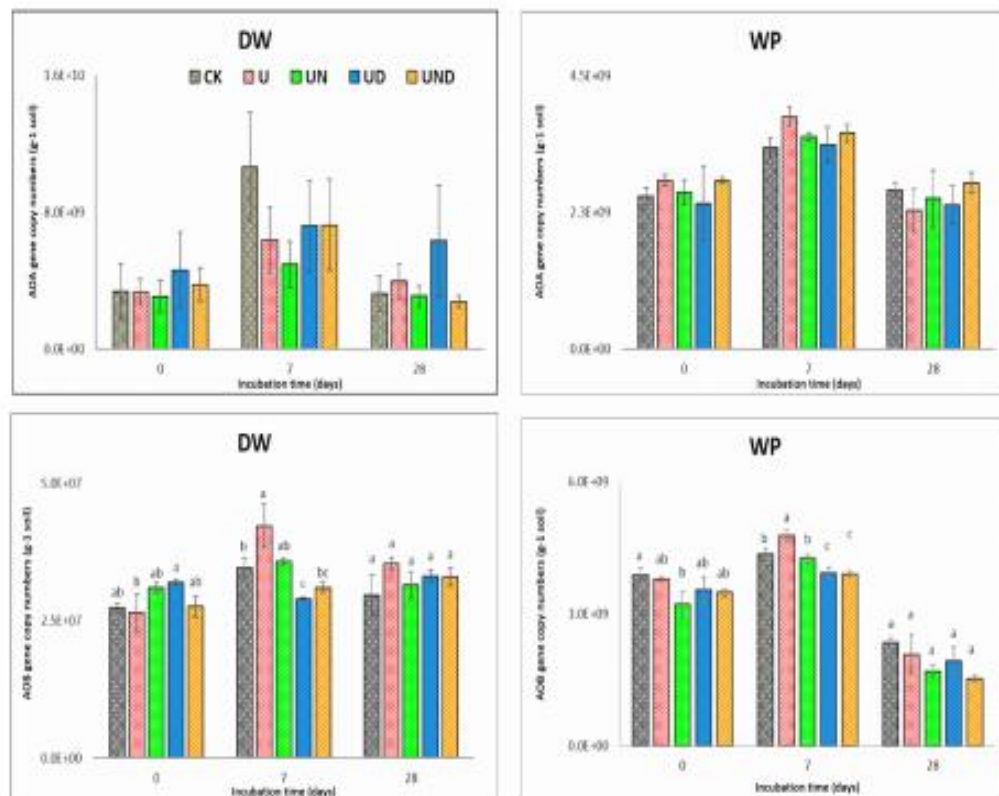
| Soil type | Net nitrification rate ( $\text{mg N kg}^{-1} \text{ soil day}^{-1}$ ) |                    |                         |                           |                           |
|-----------|------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|
|           | Control                                                                | Urea               | Urea + NBPT             | Urea + DMPP               | Urea + NBPT + DMPP        |
| DW        | $2.55 \pm 1.04$ b                                                      | $9.64 \pm 1.81$ a  | $11.92 \pm 2.39$ a (NR) | $8.26 \pm 1.34$ a (NR)    | $7.14 \pm 1.31$ ab (NR)   |
| HW        | $0.89 \pm 0.09$ b                                                      | $8.44 \pm 1.19$ a  | $7.98 \pm 1.2$ a (NR)   | $3.41 \pm 0.57$ b (59.6)  | $3.74 \pm 1.06$ b (55.8)  |
| WP        | $1.2 \pm 0.93$ c                                                       | $17.8 \pm 2.33$ a  | $17.09 \pm 0.51$ a (NR) | $11.85 \pm 1.64$ b (33.4) | $12.78 \pm 0.59$ b (28.2) |
| PP        | $0.65 \pm 0.41$ c                                                      | $6.89 \pm 0.75$ a  | $6.10 \pm 0.97$ ab (NR) | $4.72 \pm 0.4$ b (31.6)   | $4.7 \pm 0.64$ b (31.9)   |
| CV        | $1.45 \pm 0.11$ d                                                      | $9.90 \pm 1.36$ ab | $13.45 \pm 1.44$ a (NR) | $5.6 \pm 1.38$ c (43.4%)  | $6.78 \pm 1.21$ bc (NR)   |

Values are means  $\pm$  standard error ( $n = 3$ ). Values within the same row followed by the different letters indicate a significant difference ( $p < 0.05$ ). The values in the parentheses show the % inhibition by NBPT, DMPP, or a combination of both used with urea. Assuming nil inhibition where there is "NR" in parenthesis



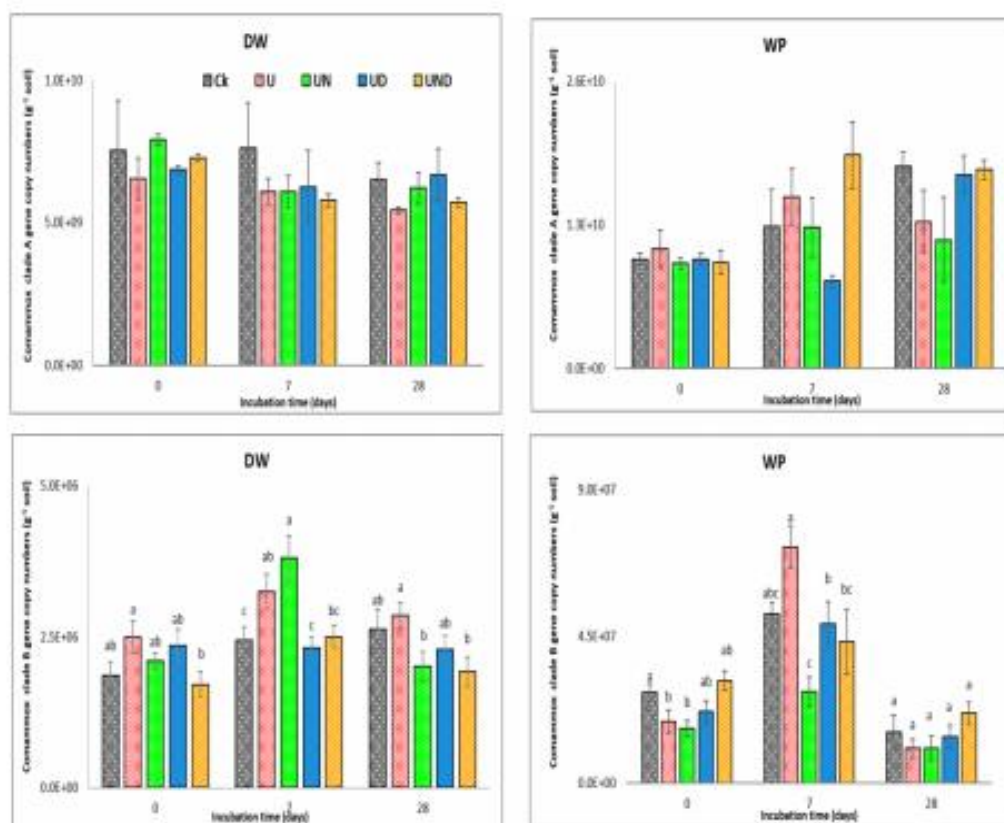
**Fig. 2** The *ureC* gene abundance during the 28-day microcosm incubation of Dookie wheat (DW) and Warnambrook pasture (WP) soils across the five treatments of CK (control), U (urea), UN (urea + NBPT), UD (urea + DMPP), and UND (urea + NBPT + DMPP). Error bars represent

the standard errors of three replicates. Means that do not share a letter are significantly different at any sampling time at  $p \leq 0.05$  level (Fisher test). Note that y-axis scales differ between charts. There was no significant difference between the treatments on all the sampling days in WP soil



**Fig. 3** The abundance of AOA and AOB during the 28-day microcosm incubation of Dookie wheat (DW) and Warnambrook pasture (WP) soils across the five treatments of CK (control), U (urea), UN (urea + NBPT), UD (urea + DMPP), and UND (urea + NBPT + DMPP). Error bars represent the standard errors of three replicates. Means that do not share

a letter are significantly different at any sampling time at  $p \leq 0.05$  level (Fisher test). There was no significant difference between the treatments on all the sampling days in the two soils on AOA gene copy numbers. Note that y-axis scales differ between charts



**Fig. 4** The abundance of comammox *Nitrospira* clade A and clade B during the 28-day microcosm incubation of Dookie wheat (DW) and Warrambool pasture (WP) soils across the five treatments of CK (control), U (urea), UN (urea + NBPT), UD (urea + DMPP), and UND (urea + NBPT + DMPP). Error bars represent the standard errors of three

replicates. Means that do not share a letter are significantly different at any sampling time at  $p \leq 0.05$  level (Fisher test). There was no significant difference between the treatments on all the sampling days in the two soils on comammox *Nitrospira* clade A gene copy numbers. Note that y-axis scales differ between charts

DMPP compared to U (Fig. S5). In PP soil, the relative abundance of TRF 36 bp was increased by U compared to CK but reduced by NBPT compared to U (Fig. S5). In CV soil, the relative abundance of TRF 56 bp was reduced by DMPP or NBPT + DMPP compared to U (Fig. S5).

Similarly, digestion of AOB produced 8, 6, 9, 9, and 7 distinct TRFs, with 232 bp; 55 bp and 231 bp; 37 bp, 54 bp, and 152 bp; 54 bp, 152 bp, and 253 bp; and 253 bp being the most abundant in DW, WP, HW, PP, and CV soils, respectively (Fig. 6 and Fig. S6). In DW soil, the relative abundance of TRF 232 bp was reduced by U compared to CK but increased by NBPT, DMPP, or DMPP + NBPT compared to U (Fig. 6). In WP soil, there was no treatment effect compared to urea on the TRF relative abundance (Fig. 6). In HW soil, the relative abundance of TRF 37 bp was reduced by U compared to CK but increased by NBPT, DMPP, or DMPP + NBPT compared to U. TRF 152 bp in HW soil was increased by U compared to CK and reduced by NBPT, DMPP, or DMPP + NBPT compared to U (Fig. S6). In PP soil, the abundance of TRF 54 bp was increased by U compared to CK and reduced by DMPP or DMPP + NBPT compared to urea (Fig. S6). In CV soil, the

relative abundance of TRF 253 bp was reduced by U compared to CK but reduced by NBPT and increased by DMPP compared to U (Fig. S6).

The NMDS analysis was used to visualize changes in community structure for both AOA and AOB in the soils following treatment application. In DW and WP AOA NMDS plots, there was no clustering into different groups based on treatment (Fig. 5). In HW-AOA NMDS plot, UD and UND clustered separately from U. However, there was no clear separation of CK or UN from U (Fig. S5). PP-AOA NMDS plot showed that U clustered separately from CK, UN, UD, and UND treatments (Fig. S5). CV AOA NMDS plot showed that UND and UD clustered separately from U (Fig. S5). HW, CV, and PP-AOB NMDS plots showed that U clustered separately from UD, UND, and CK but not from the UN (Fig. S6). There was no clustering based on treatment in DW and WP soils (Fig. 6).

The T-RFLP results generally indicated that NBPT alone, DMPP alone, or their combination had an influence on the structure and community composition of both AOA and AOB.

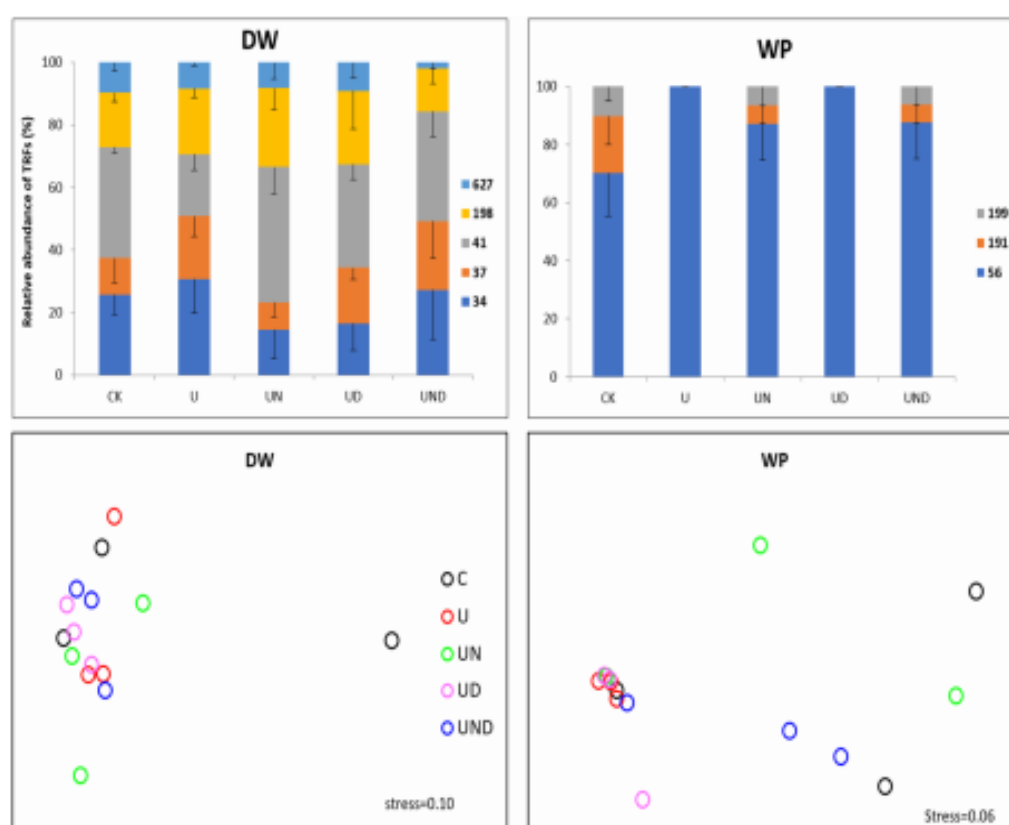
## 4 Discussion

### 4.1 Treatment effects on mineral N dynamics and net nitrification

The addition of NBPT significantly reduced the accumulation of  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$  ( $p < 0.05$ ) in the five soils compared to urea alone in the initial days, indicative of urea hydrolysis (Fig. 1 and Fig. S1). This is because NBPT inhibited hydrolysis through suppressing the activity of urease enzymes (San Francisco et al. 2011). Similar results were reported by other researchers who showed that NBPT significantly reduced the accumulation of soil  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$  (Zaman et al. 2009; Sanz-Cobena et al. 2014). Our results showed varying efficacies of NBPT in inhibiting hydrolysis across the five soils, indicating that NBPT efficacy varied with soil physical and chemical properties. We noted a general trend of a reduction in NBPT efficacy with reducing pH except for WP soil, which can be attributed to increased chemical degradation of NBPT at lower pH (Engel et al. 2013, 2015). In line with our findings, other studies also reported a decrease in NBPT efficacy with reducing pH (Frame 2017;

Sunderlage and Cook 2018). Our results also showed that apart from the pH, other factors also determined NBPT efficacy. For example, both PP and WP soils had the highest OC compared to other soils (Table 1), which may account for reduced efficiency of NBPT in these two soils compared to other soils. Moreover, HW soil with the lowest OC ( $7.3 \text{ g kg}^{-1}$ ) had the best NBPT performance compared to other soils. Urease activity has been shown to increase with increasing OC, resulting in reduced NBPT efficacy (San Francisco et al. 2011; Suter et al. 2011). This could be attributed to increased microbial degradation of NBPT in high OC soils.

The high  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$  concentration in DMPP alone (UD) or DMPP + NBPT indicated the suppression of nitrification in these treatments which showed the effectiveness of DMPP in retarding the conversion of  $\text{NH}_4^+$  to  $\text{NO}_2^-$ . This was also supported by the lower  $\text{NO}_3^-$  concentration in DMPP alone (UD) or DMPP + NBPT compared to U (Fig. 1 and Fig. S1) and the net nitrification rates (Table 3). An increase in soil  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$  content due to NIs has also been reported by other researchers (Zaman et al. 2009; Fisk et al. 2015). Previous



**Fig. 5** Terminal restriction fragment length polymorphism fingerprint TRFs (top) and non-metric multidimensional scaling ordinations (bottom) based on the Bray–Curtis dissimilarity matrices of the T-RFLP data of AOA *amoA* genes digested by the *RsaI* restriction enzyme for

Dookie wheat (DW) and Warrnambool pasture (WP) soils across the five treatments of CK (control), U (urea), UN (urea + NBPT), UD (urea + DMPP), and UND (urea + NBPT + DMPP) on day 7 of incubation

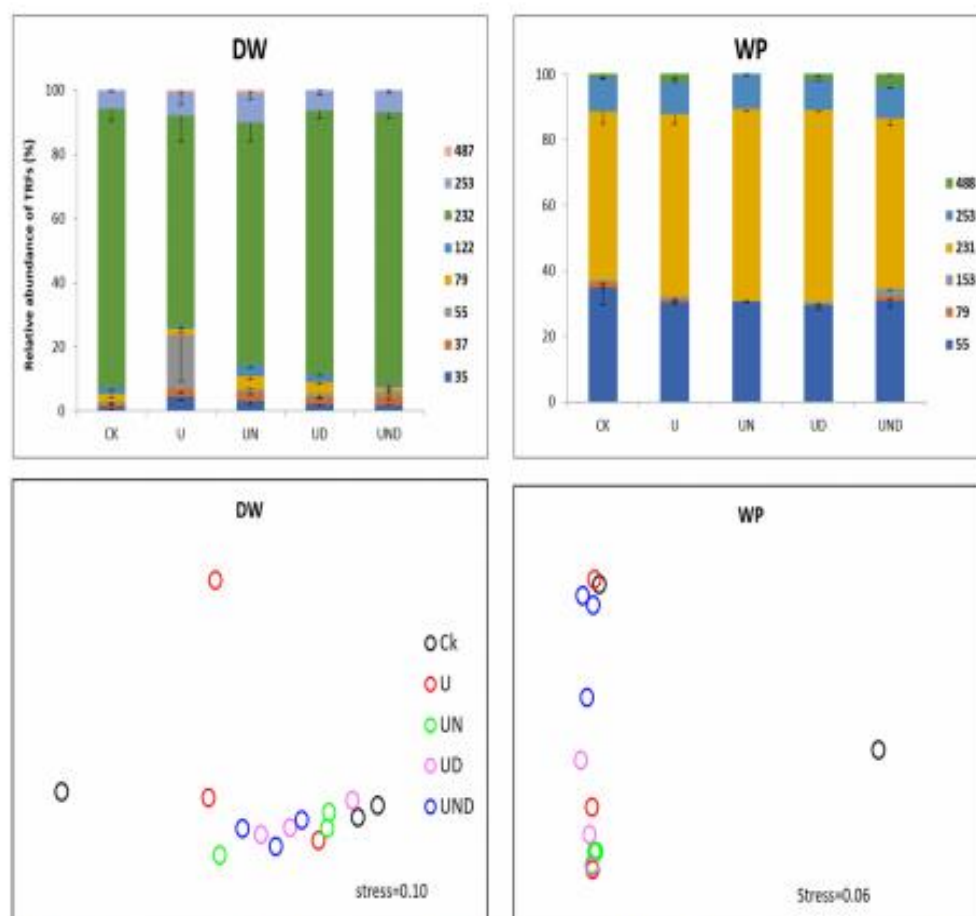
reports have shown that where a NI was combined with NBPT, there was either a reduction in effectiveness of NBPT for reducing  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$  accumulation/ $\text{NH}_3$  emissions compared to NBPT alone or an increase in  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$  accumulation compared to urea alone (Soares et al. 2012; Pereira et al. 2013). Therefore, our results for increasing  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$  accumulation in the NBPT + DMPP treatment could be related to the increased  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$  accumulation by DMPP making NBPT to appear ineffective.

The performance of DMPP in reducing  $\text{NO}_3^-\text{-N}$  accumulation in the soils varied among the five soils and reduced with increasing OC. This can be linked to the limited mobility of DMPP due to increased adsorption in high OC soils (Ruser and Schulz 2015; Marsden et al. 2016). Other studies have reported increased performance of NIs when OC was low or removed from soils (Yan et al. 2012; Fisk et al. 2015; Shi et al. 2016). We also noted a reduction in DMPP efficacy with reducing pH except for WP soil. This could be associated with

increased degradation of DMPP at lower pH. The other reason for the reduced performance of DMPP at lower pH could be due to heterotrophic nitrification that has been reported to occur in acidic soils (Li et al. 2018; Zhang et al. 2018b). Previous studies have reported an increase in DMPP performance or reduced degradation at high soil pH (Yan et al. 2012; Suter et al. 2016).

## 4.2 Treatment effect on the *ureC* and *amoA* gene copy numbers

AOA abundance showed no significant response to treatment addition compared to other ammonia oxidizers. However, the growth of AOA in PP soil during the sampling period compared to other ammonia oxidizers suggested their potential contribution to nitrification in PP soil. Previous studies have concentrated on studying the effects of fertilizer addition with nitrification inhibitors on AOA and AOB abundances. Some



**Fig. 6** Terminal restriction fragment length polymorphism fingerprint TRFs (top) of AOB and non-metric multidimensional scaling ordinations (bottom) based on the Bray–Curtis dissimilarity matrices of the T-RFLP data of AOB (bottom) genes digested by the *mspI* restriction enzyme for Dookie wheat (DW) and Warrnambool pasture (WP) soils across the five

treatments of CK (control), U (urea), UN (urea + NBPT), UD (urea + DMPP), and UND (urea + NBPT + DMPP) on day 7 of incubation. All the stress values for the NMDS plots were lower than 0.20, an indication that these data were well-represented by the two-dimensional ordinations

studies reported that growth of AOB, but not AOA, was increased by fertilizer addition (Beeckman et al. 2018; Ouyang et al. 2018) or reduced by DMPP addition (Beeckman et al. 2018; Zhang et al. 2018a). Other studies, however, reported a significant reduction in both AOA and AOB abundances by DMPP (Liu et al. 2015). The significant treatment effect on AOB but not AOA abundance reported in our study could be due to the structural difference between AOA and AOB and the potential heterotrophic growth of AOA (He et al. 2012; Ruser and Schulz 2015; Beeckman et al. 2018; Zhang et al. 2018a). This accounts for less susceptibility of AOA to environmental changes (O'Callaghan et al. 2010). Little is known about the response of comammox organisms to either urease or nitrification inhibitors but inhibition of nitrification in comammox organisms by the NI allylthiourea has been reported (van Kessel et al. 2015; Li et al. 2019). Moreover, DMPP has a similar inhibition mechanism as allylthiourea, which inhibits nitrification by binding to copper, an important cofactor for the *amoA* gene (Ruser and Schulz 2015; Beeckman et al. 2018; Li et al. 2019). Therefore, it could be possible for DMPP to inhibit nitrification by reducing the growth of comammox organisms as reported in some of our soils.

The reported increase in the ratio of AOA/AOB due to DMPP alone or DMPP + NBPT compared to urea in some soils on day 7 may suggest that the AOB population in these treatments was reduced leading to an increase in AOA population. This is consistent with the findings of other researchers who reported that AOA would thrive when AOB is inhibited due to niche differentiation (Hink et al. 2018; Fan et al. 2019).

The reduction of AOB and comammox *Nitrospira* abundances by NBPT in this study could be explained by the fact that NBPT inhibits urea hydrolysis, therefore, avoiding the accumulation of  $\text{NH}_4^+$  that is required as a substrate by these microbes to initiate the nitrification process. In addition, some AOA and AOB may have the ability to utilize urea as they possess some ureolytic genes and activities enabling their dependence on urea as a substrate for hydrolysis and subsequent nitrification (Burton and Prosser 2001). Ureolytic capacity has also been reported in some comammox organisms (Palomo et al. 2018; Koch et al. 2019). The reduction of comammox *Nitrospira* and AOB by NBPT would therefore be assumed to be linked to the direct effect of NBPT on urease genes in these ammonia oxidizers, influencing the degradation of urea a source of nitrification. Another possible explanation is that NBPT could inhibit the intracellular urease in ammonia oxidizers, blocking hydrolysis and subsequent nitrification due to limited  $\text{NH}_3$  availability (Shi et al. 2017). Other studies have shown that NBPT either inhibited both AOA and AOB or stimulated AOA but inhibited AOB or had no effect on ammonia oxidizers (Shi et al. 2017; Fan et al. 2018).

Pearson's correlation results revealed that significant contributors to nitrification in CV soil might be AOA and

comammox *Nitrospira* clade B, while for HW, DW, and WP, AOB might be a significant contributor to nitrification. For PP soil, AOA might be the dominant contributor to nitrification. Soil pH could be a contributing factor that favored activity and distribution of ammonia oxidizers in these soils. Our results agree with previous findings that AOA are an important player of nitrification in acidic soils compared to AOB which are dominant in alkaline soils (Zhang et al. 2012; Di and Cameron 2016). However, our results also showed positive significant correlations for AOB with nitrification in acidic DW soil, which is not unexpected as some acidophilic AOB strains have also been reported to contribute to nitrification in acidic soils (Li et al. 2018; Zhang et al. 2019). Distribution, abundance, and activity of AOB shown in our results could have also been determined by the soil  $\text{NH}_4^+$ -N concentration which was high for both DW and WP compared to other soils at the beginning of the incubation.

The *ureC* gene copy numbers tended to decrease significantly in some soils towards the end of the incubation period in NBPT, DMPP, or DMPP + NBPT, compared to U ( $p < 0.05$ ). In line with our findings, other researchers reported a reduction in the abundance of *ureC*-containing bacteria in both acid and alkaline soils when they added NBPT to urea in a 25-day incubation experiment (Fan et al. 2018). However, on day 28 of incubation, we expect hydrolysis to have been finished in the soils. Urease enzyme has been shown to exist both inside and outside the cells on release when the cell dies (Fisher et al. 2017; Fan et al. 2018). We would speculate that most of the hydrolysis was conducted by extracellular urease which may absorb and keep NBPT stable in cells for long (Fan et al. 2018).

There is currently no information regarding the effect of DMPP on *ureC* genes. However, the significant reduction of the *ureC* gene copy numbers by UD and UND compared to U as reported in some soils in this study could be explained by the acidic effect of DMPP on soil pH in both treatments. It has been reported that *ureC* gene copy numbers increase with increasing soil pH, while nitrification inhibitors increase  $\text{NH}_4^+$ -N concentration which enhances acidification (Smoleň et al. 2012; Fisher et al. 2017). Based on these reports and given the fact that the reduction occurred towards the end of incubation, it is possible that the effect of DMPP or DMPP + NBPT on the *ureC* gene abundance was because of the effect of these treatments on soil pH.

## 5 Conclusions

We reported a significant increase in  $\text{NH}_3$  and  $\text{NO}_3$  accumulation due to urea addition. NBPT inhibited  $\text{NH}_3$  accumulation in all tested soils but had no significant effect on nitrification in any soil. DMPP alone or DMPP + NBPT significantly inhibited nitrification. The abundances of comammox

organisms and AOB but not AOA were significantly influenced by NBPT, DMPP, or DMPP + NBPT. Soil pH and organic carbon might be key factors influencing the activity of urease and nitrification inhibitors in the studied soils. We also found that AOA, AOB, and comammox *Nitrospira* clade B might be significant contributors to nitrification in the studied soils. These findings suggest that NBPT and DMPP can reduce N losses and improve N fertilizer efficiency by directly inhibiting the growth of AOB and comammox organisms in the soils, with implications for our mechanistic understanding of the molecular mechanisms of urease and nitrification inhibitors.

**Acknowledgments** We acknowledge the financial support from the Australian Research Council (LP160101134) and the Melbourne Trace Analysis for Chemical, Earth, and Environmental Sciences (TrACEES), The University of Melbourne, for the analytical support.

**Abbreviations** UIs, Urease inhibitors; NIs, Nitrification inhibitors; DMPP, 3,4-Dimethylpyrazole phosphate; NBPT, *N*-(*n*-Butyl)thiophosphoric triamide; AOA, Ammonia-oxidizing archaea; AOB, Ammonia-oxidizing bacteria; Comammox, Complete ammonia oxidizers; PCR, Polymerase chain reaction; qPCR, Quantitative polymerase chain reaction; T-RFLP, Terminal restriction fragment length polymorphism

## References

- Barth G, Von TS, Schmidhalter U (2001) Influence of soil parameters on the effect of 3, 4-dimethylpyrazole-phosphate as a nitrification inhibitor. *Biol Fertil Soils* 34:98–102
- Beekman F, Motte H, Beekman T (2018) Nitrification in agricultural soils: impact, actors and mitigation. *Curr Opin Biotechnol* 50:166–173
- Behrens S, Azizian MF, McMurdie PJ, Sabalowsky A, Dolan ME, Semprini L, Spormann AM (2008) Monitoring abundance and expression of “Dehalococcoides” species chloroethene-reductive dehalogenases in a tetrachloroethene-dechlorinating flow column. *Appl Environ Microbiol* 74:5695–5703
- Burton SA, Prosser JI (2001) Autotrophic ammonia oxidation at low pH through urea hydrolysis. *Appl Environ Microbiol* 67:2952–2957
- Cantarella H, Trivelin PCO, Contin TLM, Dias FLF, Rossetto R, Marcelino R, Coimbra RB, Quaggio JA (2008) Ammonia volatilization from urease inhibitor-treated urea applied to sugarcane trash blankets. *Sci Agric* 65:397–401
- Cantarella H, Otto R, Soares JR, de Brito Silva AG (2018) Agronomic efficiency of NBPT as a urease inhibitor: a review. *J Adv Res* 13:19–27
- Chen D, Suter H, Islam A, Edis R, Freney JR, Walker CN (2008) Prospects of improving efficiency of fertiliser nitrogen in Australian agriculture: a review of enhanced efficiency fertilisers. *Aust J Soil Res* 46:289
- Daims H, Lebedeva E, Pjevac P, Han P, Herbold C, Albertsen M, Jehmlich N, Palatinszky M, Vierheilig J, Bulaev A, Kirkegaard R, von Bergen M, Rattei T, Bendinger B, Nielsen P, Wagner M (2015) Complete nitrification by *Nitrospira* bacteria. *Nature* 528:504–509
- Di HJ, Cameron KC (2011) Inhibition of ammonium oxidation by a liquid formulation of 3, 4-Dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP) compared with a dicyandiamide (DCD) solution in six New Zealand grazed grassland soils. *J Soils Sediments* 11:1032–1039
- Di HJ, Cameron KC (2016) Inhibition of nitrification to mitigate nitrate leaching and nitrous oxide emissions in grazed grassland: a review. *J Soils Sediments* 16:1401–1420
- Dougherty W (2016) Nitrification (DMPP) and urease (NBPT) inhibitors had no effect on pasture yield, nitrous oxide emissions, or nitrate leaching under irrigation in a hot-dry climate. *Soil Res* 54:675–683
- Engel RE, Williams E, Wallander R, Hilmer J (2013) Apparent persistence of *N*-(*n*-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide is greater in alkaline soils. *Soil Sci Soc Am J* 77:1424–1429
- Engel RE, Towey BD, Gravens E (2015) Degradation of the urease inhibitor NBPT as affected by soil pH. *Soil Sci Soc Am J* 79:1674–1683
- Fan X, Yin C, Yan G, Cui P, Shen Q, Wang Q, Chen H, Zhang N, Ye M, Zhao Y (2018) The contrasting effects of *N*-(*n*-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide (NBPT) on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in arable soils differing in pH are underlain by complex microbial mechanisms. *Sci Total Environ* 642:155–167
- Fan X, Yin C, Chen H, Ye M, Zhao Y, Li T, Wakelin S, Liang Y (2019) The efficacy of 3,4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions is linked to niche differentiation of ammonia oxidizing archaea and bacteria across four arable soils. *Soil Biol Biochem* 130:82–93
- Fisher K, Yarwood S, James B (2017) Soil urease activity and bacterial ureC gene copy numbers: effect of pH. *Geoderma* 285:1–8
- Fisk L, MacCarone L, Barton L, Murphy D (2015) Nitrapyrin decreased nitrification of nitrogen released from soil organic matter but not amoA gene abundance at high soil temperature. *Soil Biol Biochem* 88:214–223
- Florio A, Clark I, Hirsch P, Jhureea D, Benedetti A (2014) Effects of the nitrification inhibitor 3,4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP) on abundance and activity of ammonia oxidizers in soil. *Biol Fertil Soils* 50:795–807
- Frame W (2017) Ammonia volatilization from urea treated with NBPT and two nitrification inhibitors. *Agron J* 109:378–387
- Gresham TLT, Sheridan P, Watwood M, Fujita Y, Colwell F (2007) Design and validation of ureC-based primers for groundwater detection of urea-hydrolyzing bacteria. *Geomicrobiol J* 24:353–364
- Harty MA, Forrester PJ, Watson CJ, McGeough KL, Carolan R, Elliot C, Krol D, Laughlin RJ, Richards KG, Lanigan GJ (2016) Reducing nitrous oxide emissions by changing N fertiliser use from calcium ammonium nitrate (CAN) to urea based formulations. *Sci Total Environ* 563:576–586
- He JZ, Hu HW, Zhang LM (2012) Current insights into the autotrophic thaumarchaeal ammonia oxidation in acidic soils. *Soil Biol Biochem* 55:146–154
- Hink L, Gubry-Rangin C, Nicol GW, Prosser JI (2018) The consequences of niche and physiological differentiation of archaeal and bacterial ammonia oxidisers for nitrous oxide emissions. *ISME J* 12:1084
- Hu HW, He JZ (2017) Comammox—a newly discovered nitrification process in the terrestrial nitrogen cycle. *J Soils Sediments* 17: 2709–2717
- Hu HW, Chen D, He JZ (2015a) Microbial regulation of terrestrial nitrous oxide formation: understanding the biological pathways for prediction of emission rates. *FEMS Microbiol Rev* 39:729–749
- Hu HW, Macdonald C, Trivedi P, Holmes B, Bodrossy L, He JZ, Singh B (2015b) Water addition regulates the metabolic activity of ammonia oxidizers responding to environmental perturbations in dry subhumid ecosystems. *Environ Microbiol* 17:444–461
- IFA (2007) Sustainable management of the nitrogen cycle in agriculture and mitigation of reactive nitrogen side effects. IFA, Paris
- Khan MJ, Malik A, Zaman M, Khan Q (2014) Nitrogen use efficiency and yield of maize crop as affected by agrotain coated urea in arid calcareous soils. *Soil Environ* 33:1–6
- Kim DG, Saggar S, Roudier P (2012) The effect of nitrification inhibitors on soil ammonia emissions in nitrogen managed soils: a meta-analysis. *Nutr Cycl Agroecosyst* 93:51–64

- Koch H, van Kessel MA, Lucker S (2019) Complete nitrification: insights into the ecophysiology of comammox *Nitrospira*. *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* 103:177–189
- Kong X, Duan Y, Schramm A, Eriksen J, Petersen SO (2016) 3, 4-Dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP) reduces activity of ammonia oxidizers without adverse effects on non-target soil microorganisms and functions. *Appl Soil Ecol* 105:67–75
- Li Y, Chapman SJ, Nicol GW, Yao H (2018) Nitrification and nitrifiers in acidic soils. *Soil Biol Biochem* 116:290–301
- Li CY, Hu HW, Chen QL, Chen D, He JZ (2019) Growth of comammox *Nitrospira* is inhibited by nitrification inhibitors in agricultural soils. *J Soils Sediments* 1:8. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11368-019-02442-z>
- Liu R, Hayden H, Suter H, He J, Chen D (2015) The effect of nitrification inhibitors in reducing nitrification and the ammonia oxidizer population in three contrasting soils. *J Soils Sediments* 15:1113–1118
- Manunza B, Deiana S, Pintore M, Gessa C (1999) The binding mechanism of urea, hydroxamic acid and N-(n-butyl)-phosphoric triamide to the urease active site. A comparative molecular dynamics study. *Soil Biol Biochem* 31:789–796
- Marsden KA, Marin-Martínez AJ, Vallejo A, Hill PW, Jones DL, Chadwick DR (2016) The mobility of nitrification inhibitors under simulated ruminant urine deposition and rainfall: a comparison between DCD and DMPP. *Biol Fertil Soils* 52:491–503
- O'Callaghan M, Gerard EM, Carter PE, Lardner R, Sarathchandra U, Burch G, Ghani A, Bell N (2010) Effect of the nitrification inhibitor dicyandiamide (DCD) on microbial communities in a pasture soil amended with bovine urine. *Soil Biol Biochem* 42:1425–1436
- Ouyang Y, Evans SE, Friesen ML, Tiemann LK (2018) Effect of nitrogen fertilization on the abundance of nitrogen cycling genes in agricultural soils: a meta-analysis of field studies. *Soil Biol Biochem* 127: 71–78
- Palomo A, Pedersen AG, Fowler SJ, Dechesne A, Sicheritz-Pontén T, Smets BF (2018) Comparative genomics sheds light on niche differentiation and the evolutionary history of comammox *Nitrospira*. *ISME J* 12:1779–1793
- Pereira J, Barneze AS, Misselbrook TH, Coutinho J, Moreira N, Trindade H (2013) Effects of a urease inhibitor and aluminium chloride alone or combined with a nitrification inhibitor on gaseous N emissions following soil application of cattle urine. *Biosyst Eng* 115:396–407
- Persson T, Wirén A (1995) Nitrogen mineralization and potential nitrification at different depths in acid forest soils. *Plant Soil* 168:55–65
- Philippot L, Hallin S, Schlöter M (2007) Ecology of denitrifying prokaryotes in agricultural soil. *Adv Agron* 96:249–305
- Pjevac P, Schaubberger C, Poghosyan L, Herbold CW, van Kessel MA, Daebeler A, Steinberger M, Jetten MS, Lucker S, Wagner M (2017) AmoA-targeted polymerase chain reaction primers for the specific detection and quantification of comammox *Nitrospira* in the environment. *Front Microbiol* 8:1508
- Prosser JI, Embley TM (2002) Cultivation-based and molecular approaches to characterisation of terrestrial and aquatic nitrifiers. *Antonie Van Leeuwenhoek* 81:165–179
- Recio J, Vallejo A, Le-Noë J, Garnier J, García-Marco S, Álvarez JM, Sanz-Cobena A (2018) The effect of nitrification inhibitors on  $\text{NH}_3$  and  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions in highly N fertilized irrigated Mediterranean cropping systems. *Sci Total Environ* 636:427–436
- Rotthauwe JH, Witzel KP, Liesack W (1997) The ammonia monooxygenase structural gene *amoA* as a functional marker: molecular fine-scale analysis of natural ammonia-oxidizing populations. *Appl Environ Microbiol* 63:4704–4712
- Ruser R, Schulz R (2015) The effect of nitrification inhibitors on the nitrous oxide ( $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ ) release from agricultural soils—a review. *J Plant Nutr Soil Sci* 178:171–188
- San Francisco S, Urrutia O, Martín V, Peristeropoulos A, García-Mina JM (2011) Efficiency of urease and nitrification inhibitors in reducing ammonia volatilization from diverse nitrogen fertilizers applied to different soil types and wheat straw mulching. *J Sci Food Agric* 91: 1569–1575
- Sanz-Cobena A, Abalos D, Meijide A, Sanchez-Martin L, Vallejo A (2014) Soil moisture determines the effectiveness of two urease inhibitors to decrease  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emission. *Mitig Adapt Strat Gl Change* 21:1–14
- Shi X, Hu H, He J, Chen D, Suter HC (2016) Effects of 3, 4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP) on nitrification and the abundance and community composition of soil ammonia oxidizers in three land uses. *Biol Fertil Soils* 52:927–939
- Shi X, Hu HW, Kelly K, Chen D, He JZ, Suter H (2017) Response of ammonia oxidizers and denitrifiers to repeated applications of a nitrification inhibitor and a urease inhibitor in two pasture soils. *J Soils Sediments* 17:974–984
- Smoleń S, Sady W, Wierzbicka J (2012) The influence of nitrogen fertilization with ENTEC-26 and ammonium nitrate on the concentration of thirty-one elements in carrot (*Daucus carota* L.) storage roots. *J Elem* 17:115–137
- Soares JR, Cantarella H, de Campos Menegale ML (2012) Ammonia volatilization losses from surface-applied urea with urease and nitrification inhibitors. *Soil Biol Biochem* 52:82–89
- Sunderlage B, Cook RL (2018) Soil property and fertilizer additive effects on ammonia volatilization from urea. *Soil Sci Soc Am J* 82: 253–259
- Suter H, Pengthamkeerati P, Walker C, Chen D (2011) Influence of temperature and soil type on inhibition of urea hydrolysis by N-(n-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide in wheat and pasture soils in South-eastern Australia. *Soil Res* 49:315–319
- Suter H, Sultana H, Davies R, Walker C, Chen D (2016) Influence of enhanced efficiency fertilisation techniques on nitrous oxide emissions and productivity response from urea in a temperate Australian ryegrass pasture. *Soil Res* 54:523–532
- Thapa R, Chatterjee A, Awale R, McGranahan DA, Daigh A (2016) Effect of enhanced efficiency fertilizers on nitrous oxide emissions and crop yields: a meta-analysis. *Soil Sci Soc Am J* 80:1121–1134
- Tourna M, Freitag T, Nicol G, Prosser J (2008) Growth, activity and temperature responses of ammonia-oxidizing archaea and bacteria in soil microcosms. *Environ Microbiol* 10:1357–1364
- Trenkel ME (1997) Controlled-release and stabilized fertilizers in agriculture. Paris: International Fertilizer Industry Association 11:1–56
- van Kessel MA, Speth DR, Albertsen M, Nielsen PH, den Camp HJO, Kartal B, Jetten MS, Lucker S (2015) Complete nitrification by a single microorganism. *Nature* 523:555–559
- Watson C, Akhonzada N, Hamilton J, Matthews D (2008) Rate and mode of application of the urease inhibitor N-(n-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide on ammonia volatilization from surface-applied urea. *Soil Use Manag* 24:246–253
- Wissemeyer A, Linzmeier W, Gutser R, Weigelt W, Schmidhalter U (2001) The new nitrification inhibitor DMPP (ENTEC®)—comparisons with DCD in model studies and field applications. In: Horst WJ, Schenk MK, Bürkert A, Claassen N, Flessa H, Frommer WB et al (eds) Plant nutrition: food security and sustainability of agroecosystems through basic and applied research. Plant Nutrition. Springer, Dordrecht 702–703
- Yan XU, Zhi-jie WU, Li-li ZH, Ping GO, Xin-xin DO, Yan-xia NI (2012) Inhibitory effect of DMPP on soil nitrification as affected by soil moisture content, pH and organic matter. *Chin J Appl Ecol* 23:2663–2669
- Zaman M, Sagar S, Blennerhassett J, Singh J (2009) Effect of urease and nitrification inhibitors on N transformation, gaseous emissions of ammonia and nitrous oxide, pasture yield and N uptake in grazed pasture system. *Soil Biol Biochem* 41:1270–1280
- Zaman M, Nguyen M, Simek M, Nawaz S, Khan M, Babar M, Zaman S (2012) Emissions of nitrous oxide ( $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ ) and di-nitrogen ( $\text{N}_2$ ) from the agricultural landscapes, sources, sinks, and factors affecting  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$

- and  $N_2$  ratios. In: Guoxiang L. (ed) *Greenhouse Gases-Emission, Measurement and Management*. IntechOpen 1–32
- Zerulla W, Barth T, Dressel J, Erhardt K, von Locquenghien KH, Pasda G, Rüdle M, Wissemeier A (2001) 3, 4-Dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP)—a new nitrification inhibitor for agriculture and horticulture. *Biol Fertil Soils* 34:79–84
- Zhang LM, Hu HW, Shen JP, He JZ (2012) Ammonia-oxidizing archaea have more important role than ammonia-oxidizing bacteria in ammonia oxidation of strongly acidic soils. *ISME J* 6:1032
- Zhang M, Wang W, Bai S, Zhou X, Teng Y, Xu Z (2018a) Antagonistic effects of nitrification inhibitor 3,4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate and fungicide iprodione on net nitrification in an agricultural soil. *Soil Biol Biochem* 116:167–170
- Zhang Y, Ding H, Zheng X, Ren X, Cardenas L, Carswell A, Misselbrook T (2018b) Land-use type affects  $N_2O$  production pathways in subtropical acidic soils. *Environ Pollut* 237:237–243
- Zhang Q, Li Y, He Y, Liu H, Dumont M, Brookes P, Xu J (2019) Nitrospira cluster 3-like bacterial ammonia oxidizers and Nitrospira-like nitrite oxidizers dominate nitrification activity in acidic terrace paddy soils. *Soil Biol Biochem* 131:229–237

**Publisher's note** Springer Nature remains neutral with regard to jurisdictional claims in published maps and institutional affiliations.

**Responses of ureolytic and nitrifying microbes to urease and nitrification inhibitors in  
selected agricultural soils in Victoria, Australia**

**Aineah Obed Luchibia<sup>1</sup> • Helen Suter<sup>1</sup> • Hang-Wei Hu<sup>1</sup> • Shu Kee Lam<sup>1</sup> • Ji-Zheng He<sup>1</sup>**

Received: 9 August 2019 / Accepted: 30 December 2019

© Springer-Verlag GmbH Germany, part of Springer Nature 2019

---

Responsible editor: Huaiying Yao

---

<sup>1</sup>School of Agriculture and Food, Faculty of Veterinary and Agricultural Sciences, The  
University of Melbourne, Victoria 3010, Australia

✉ Ji-Zheng He

jizheng.he@unimelb.edu.au

**Fig. S1** Soil  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$  (top) and  $\text{NO}_3^-\text{-N}$  (bottom) concentrations during the 28-day microcosm incubation in the Horsham wheat (HW) and Panmure pasture (PP), and Clyde vegetable (CV) soils across the five treatments of *CK* control, *U* urea, *UN* Urea + NBPT, *UD* urea+ DMPP, *UND* Urea + NBPT +DMPP. Error bars represent standard errors of three replicates

**Fig. S2** The *ureC* gene abundance during the 28-day microcosm incubation of Horsham wheat (HW), Panmure pasture (PP), and Clyde vegetable (CV) soils across the five treatments of *CK* control, *U* urea, *UN* Urea + NBPT, *UD* urea+ DMPP, *UND* Urea + NBPT +DMPP. Error bars represent the standard errors of three replicates. Means that do not share a letter are significantly different at any sampling time at  $p < 0.05$  level (Fisher test). Note that y-axes scales differ between charts. There was no significant difference between the treatments on all the sampling days in HW and PP soils

**Fig. S3** The abundance of ammonia oxidizers (AOA, (top), AOB (bottom), during the 28-day microcosm incubation of Horsham wheat (HW), Panmure pasture (PP) and Clyde vegetable (CV) soils across the five treatments of *CK* control, *U* urea, *UN* Urea + NBPT, *UD* urea+ DMPP, *UND* Urea + NBPT +DMPP. Error bars represent the standard errors of three replicates. Means that do not share a letter are significantly different at any sampling time at  $p < 0.05$  level (Fisher test). There was no significant difference between the treatments on all the sampling days in the HW, PP and CV soils on AOA, and in PP soil on AOB gene copy numbers. Note that y-axes scales differ between charts

**Fig. S4** The abundance of ammonia oxidizers (comammox Clade A, (top), comammox Clade B (bottom), during the 28-day microcosm incubation of Horsham wheat (HW), Panmure pasture (PP) and Clyde vegetable (CV) soils across the five treatments of *CK* control, *U* urea, *UN* Urea + NBPT, *UD* urea+ DMPP, *UND* Urea + NBPT +DMPP. Error bars represent the standard errors of three replicates. Means that do not share a letter are significantly different at

any sampling time at  $p < 0.05$  level (Fisher test). There was no significant difference between the treatments on all the sampling days in the PP soil on comammox Clade B gene copy numbers. Note that y-axes scales differ between charts

**Fig. S5** Terminal restriction fragment length polymorphism fingerprint TRFs (top), and Non-metric multidimensional scaling ordinations (NMDS (bottom)) based on the Bray-Curtis dissimilarity matrices of the T-RFLP data of AOA genes digested by the *RsaI* restriction enzyme for Horsham wheat (HW), Panmure pasture (PP) and Clyde vegetable (CV) soils across the five treatments of *CK* control, *U* urea, *UN* Urea + NBPT, *UD* urea+ DMPP, *UND* Urea+ NBPT +DMPP on day 7 of incubation. All the stress values for the NMDS plots were lower than 0.20, an indication that these data were well-represented by the two-dimensional ordinations

**Fig. S6** Terminal restriction fragment length polymorphism fingerprint TRFs (top), and Non-metric multidimensional scaling ordinations (NMDS (bottom)) based on the Bray-Curtis dissimilarity matrices of the T-RFLP data of AOB genes digested by the *msp1* restriction enzyme for Horsham wheat (HW), Panmure pasture (PP) and Clyde vegetable (CV) soils across the five treatments of *CK* control, *U* urea, *UN* Urea + NBPT, *UD* urea + DMPP, *UND* Urea + NBPT + DMPP on day 7 of incubation. All the stress values for the NMDS plots were lower than 0.20, an indication that these data were well-represented by the two-dimensional ordinations

Fig. S1

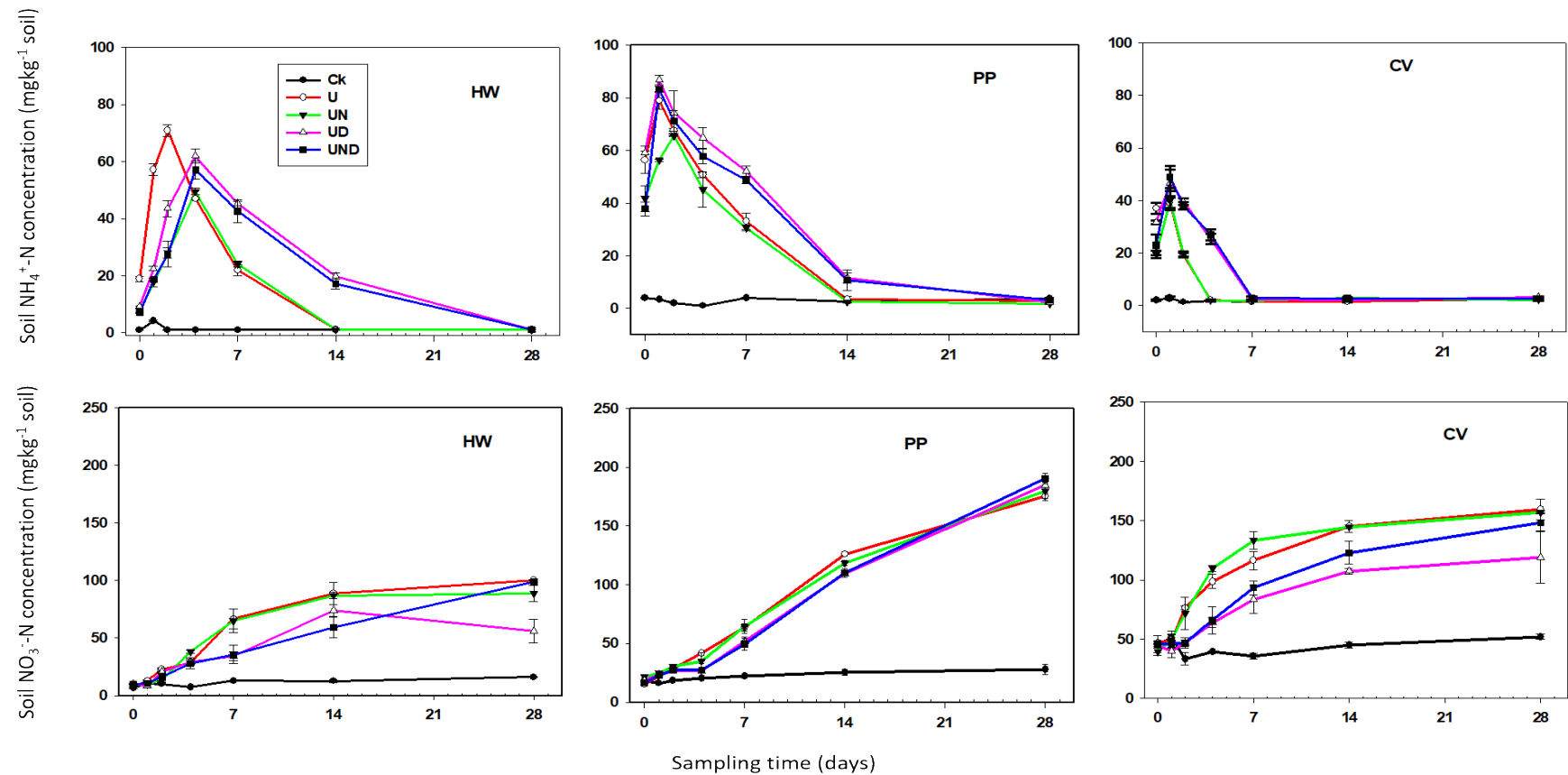


Fig. S2

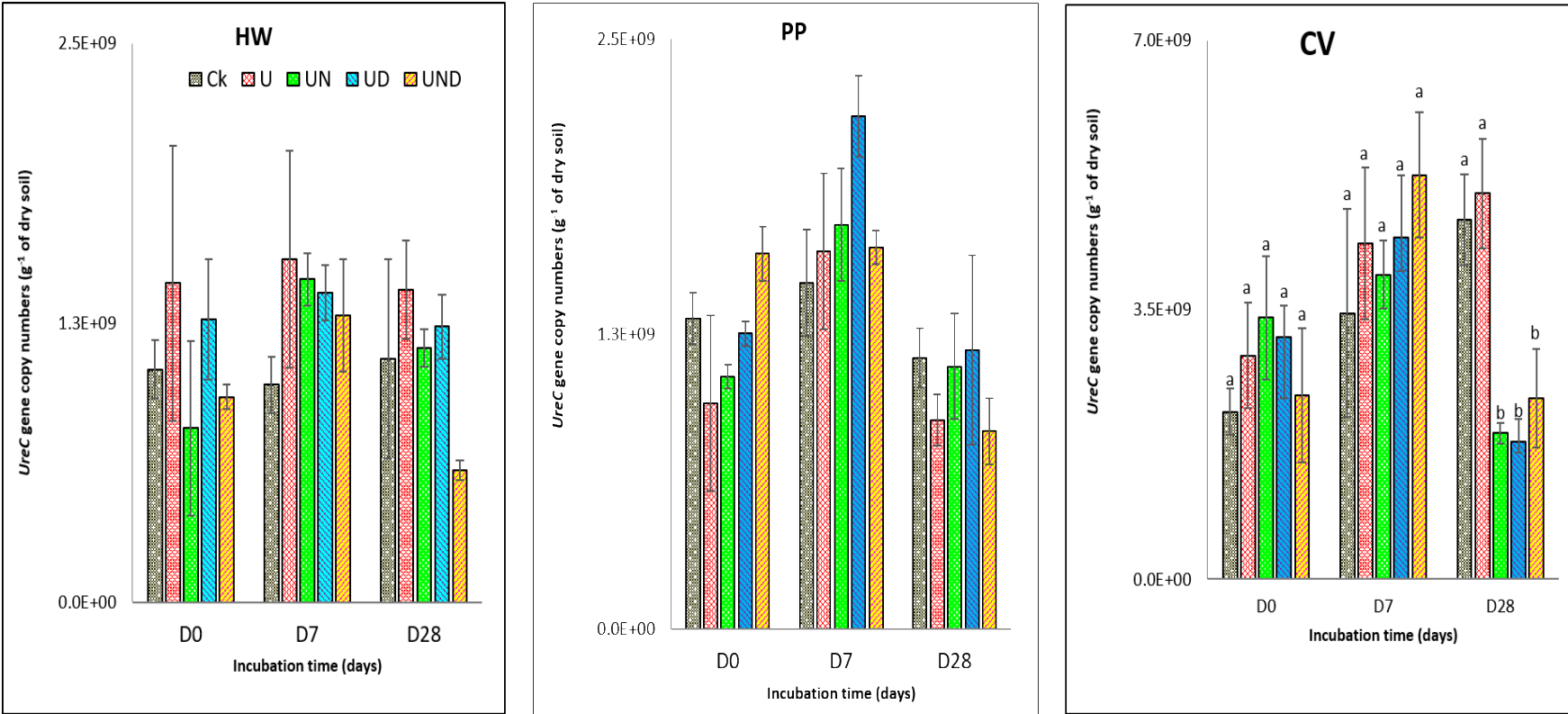


Fig. S3

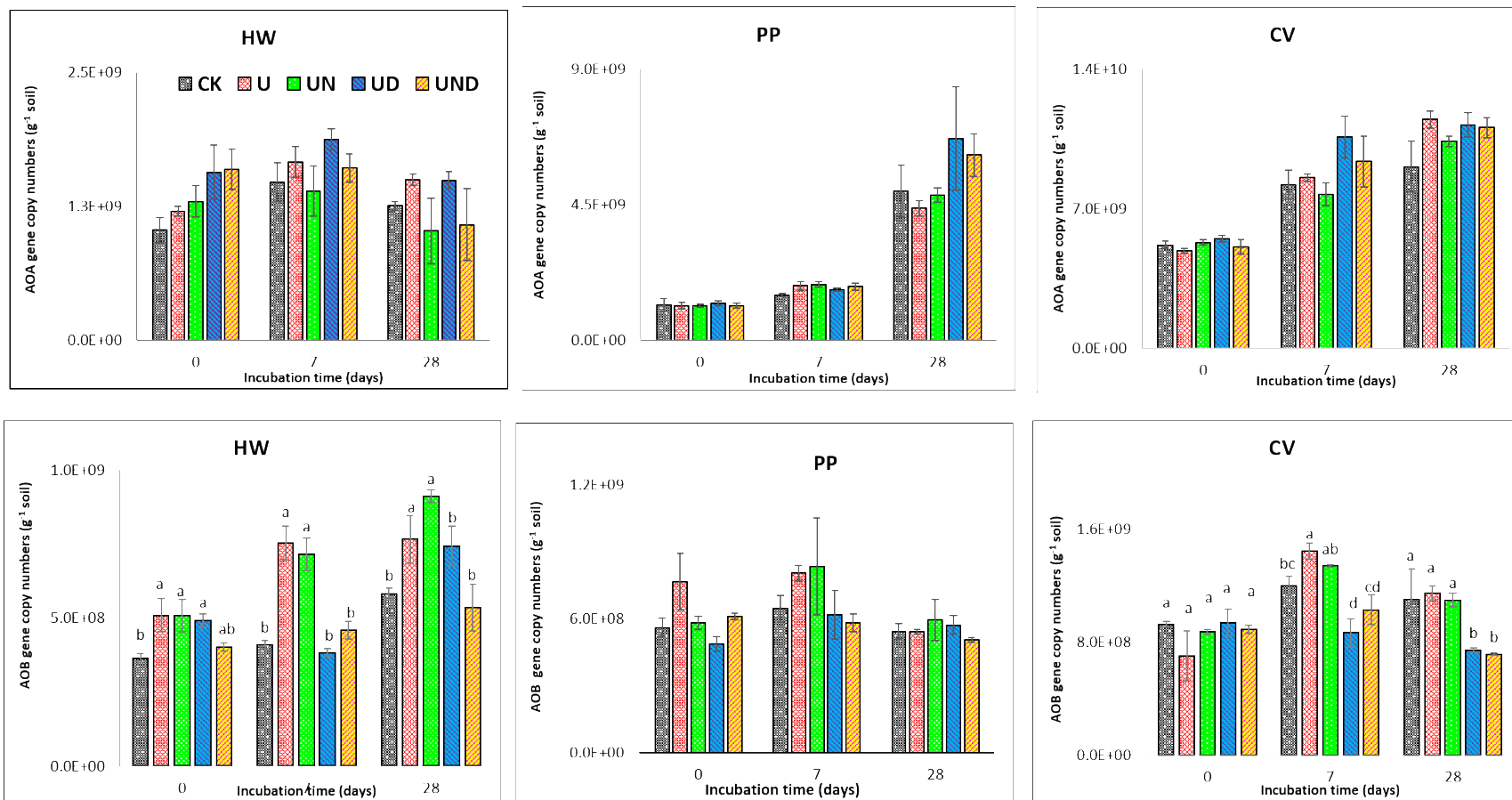


Fig. S4.

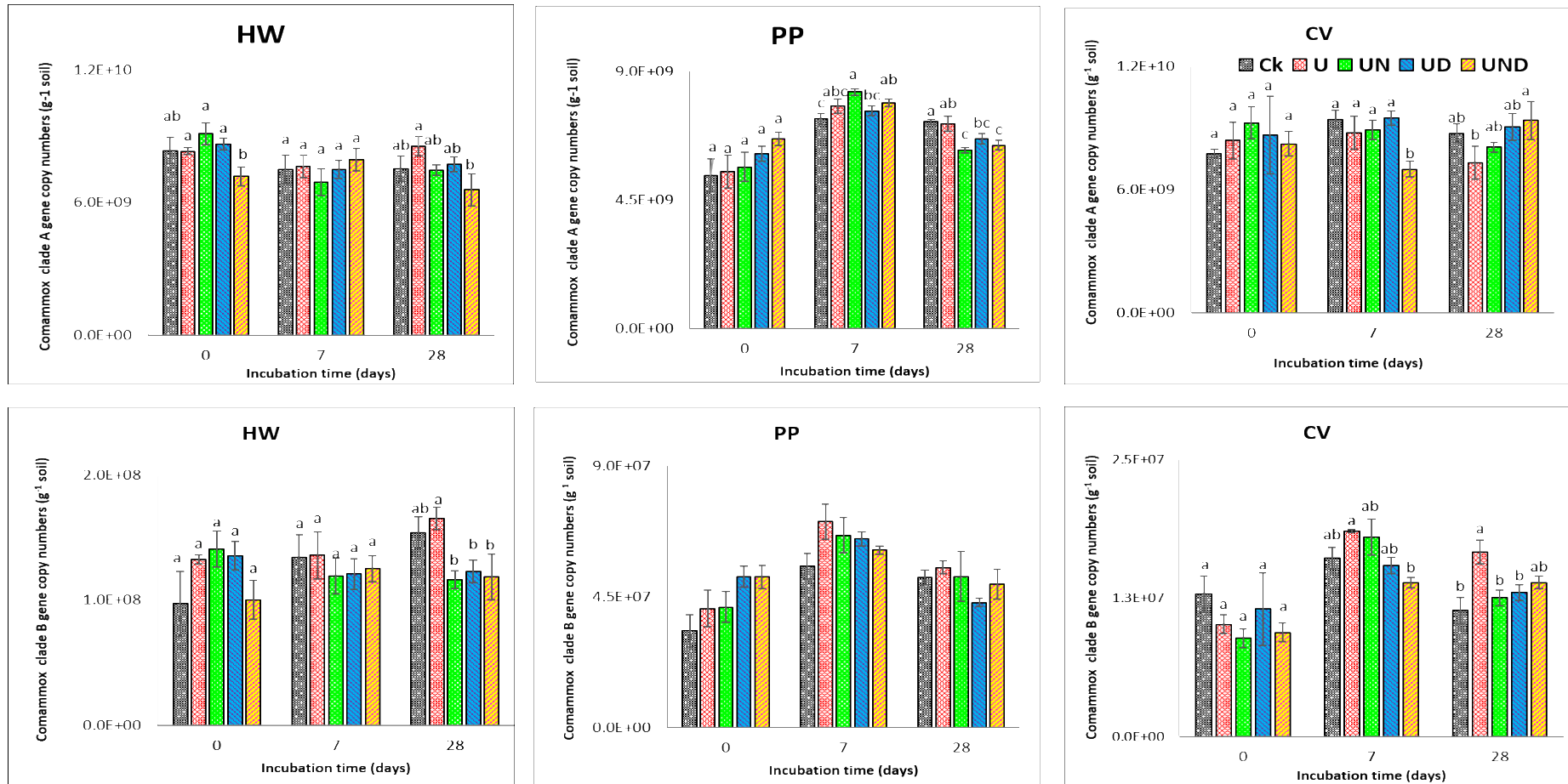


Fig. S5

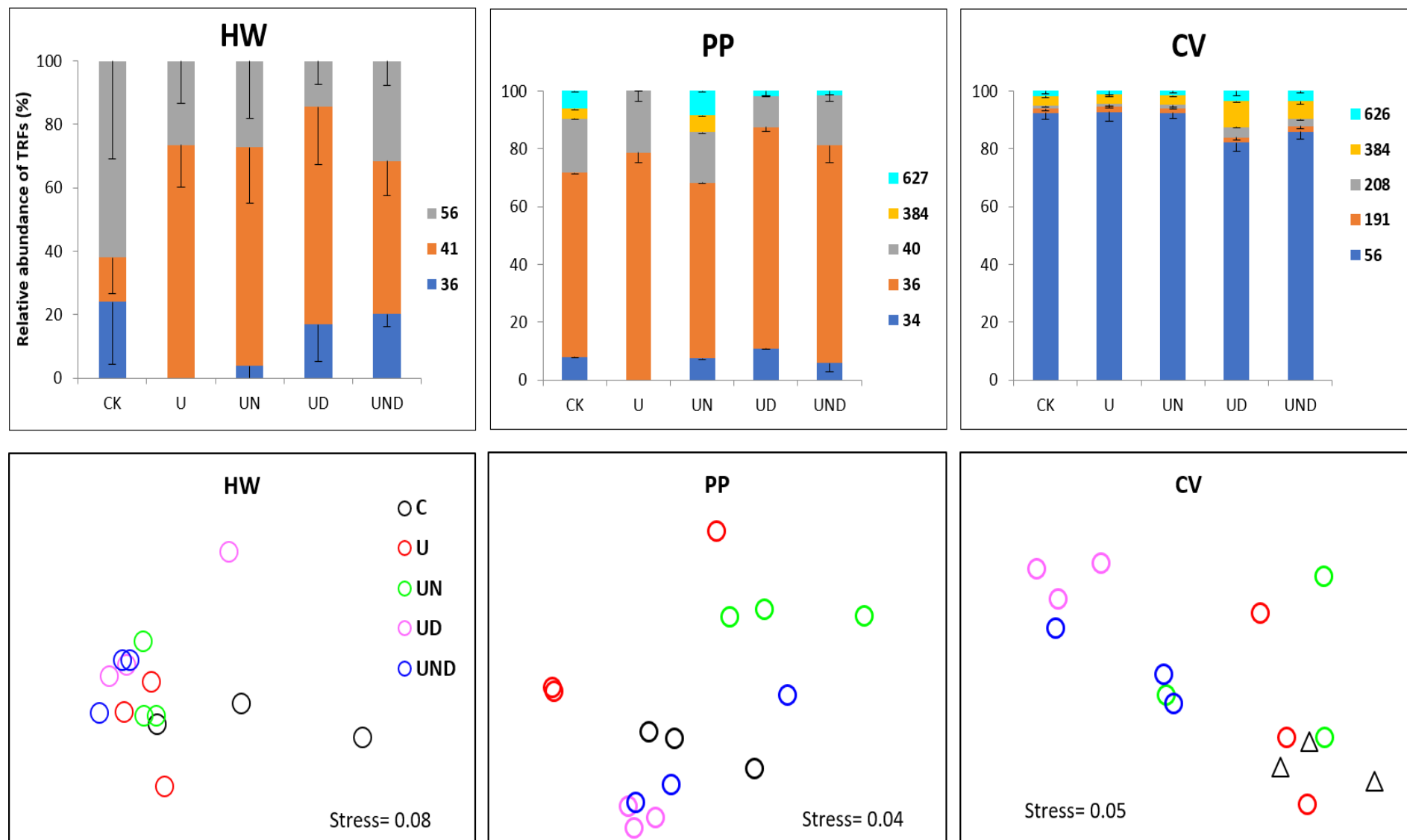
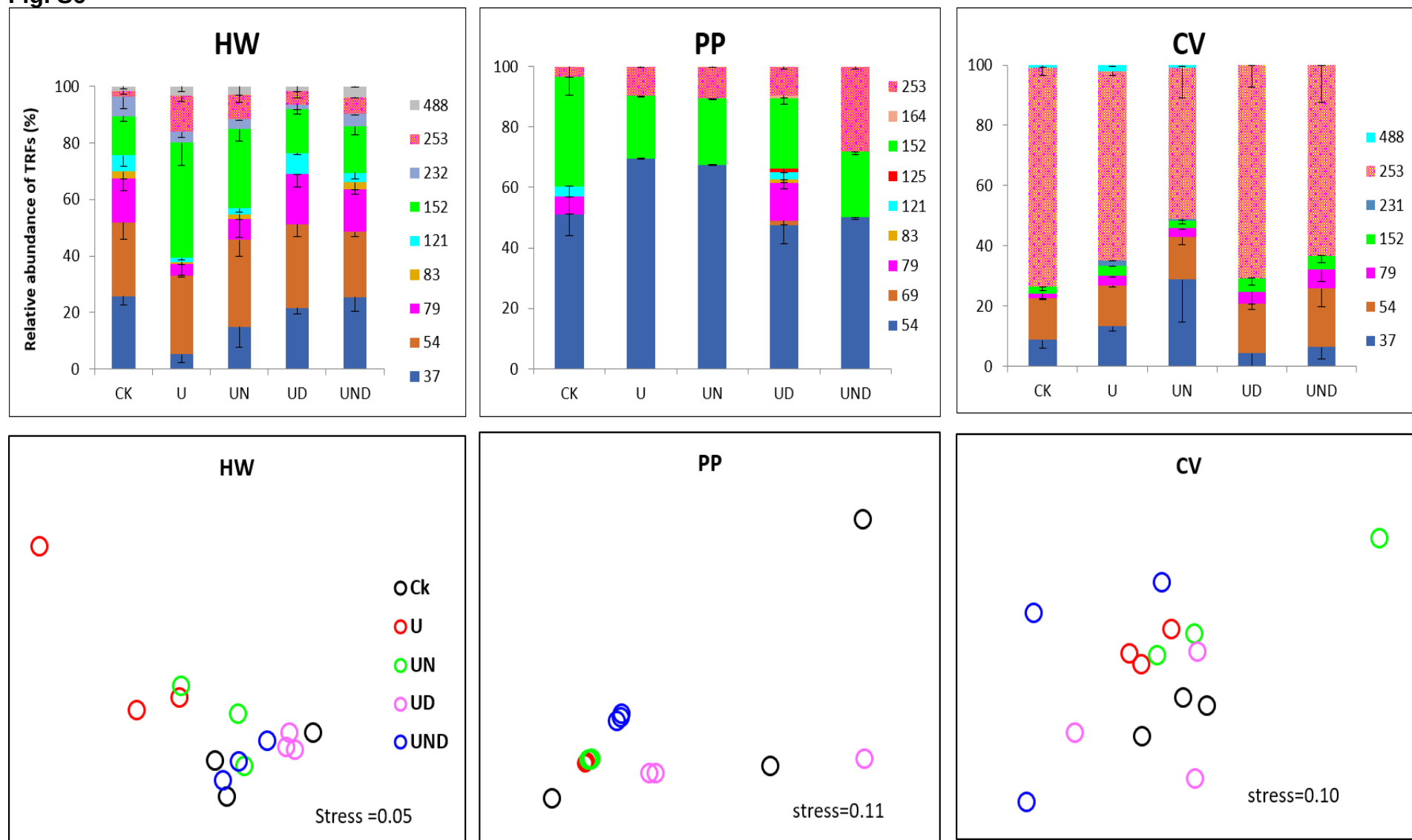


Fig. S6



**Chapter 4. Effects of repeated applications of urea with DMPP on ammonia oxidizers, denitrifiers, and non-targeted microbial communities of an agricultural soil in Queensland, Australia**

This chapter is based on an article published in *Applied Soil Ecology* 147: 103392



# Effects of repeated applications of urea with DMPP on ammonia oxidizers, denitrifiers, and non-targeted microbial communities of an agricultural soil in Queensland, Australia

Aineah Obed Luchibia<sup>a,\*</sup>, Shu Kee Lam<sup>a</sup>, Helen Suter<sup>a</sup>, Qinglin Chen<sup>a</sup>, Bede O'Mara<sup>b</sup>, Ji-Zheng He<sup>a,\*</sup>

<sup>a</sup> School of Agriculture and Food, Faculty of Veterinary and Agricultural Sciences, The University of Melbourne, Victoria, 3010, Australia  
<sup>b</sup> InTec Fertilizers, Toowoomba, 4350, Queensland, Australia

## ARTICLE INFO

### Keywords

3,4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP)  
 Ammonia-oxidizing archaea  
 Ammonia-oxidizing bacteria  
 Comammox  
 Bacterial community

## ABSTRACT

Nitrification inhibitors have been reported to reduce nitrous oxide emission and nitrate leaching in agricultural systems. The effects of repeated applications of urea alone or in combination with nitrification inhibitors on nitrogen (N) cycling microbes involved in nitrification and denitrification together with non-targeted microbes are not well understood. Therefore, the objective of this study was to investigate the effects of repeated application of urea and DMPP on soil physio-chemistry, ammonia oxidizers and total bacteria in the soil. We collected soil samples from a 4.5-year field experiment under crop rotation with repeated application of seven treatments, namely control (CK), Urea (U), Urea + DMPP (UE) applied at 40, 80 and 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>, each treatment with three replicates. Ammonia-oxidizing bacteria (AOB) gene copy numbers increased as the N application rate increased (from 0 to 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>). The use of DMPP significantly reduced AOB and *nirK* gene copy numbers compared to urea alone at an application rate of 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>. There was no treatment effect on the abundance of ammonia-oxidizing archaea (AOA), Comammox clade A and B, *nosZ* and bacterial 16S rRNA genes. The community composition of AOB and AOA changed with N addition and use of DMPP but increasing N addition rate changed the composition of AOB only. Addition of N increased potential nitrification rates at 80 and 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>. There was no significant treatment effect on the relative abundance of bacteria at the phylum level. This experiment demonstrated that the application of N (with or without DMPP) at rates lower than 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> would not result in significant impacts on soil archaeal and bacterial ecology.

## 1. Introduction

Soil microorganisms are important players in nutrient transformations and maintenance of soil functions (Aislabie et al., 2013; Brevik et al., 2015; Bei et al., 2018). However, they are highly sensitive to agricultural management practices like applications of fertilizers (Eo and Park, 2016; Shen et al., 2016; Chen et al., 2019) and can be used as indicators for soil quality (Sharma et al., 2010).

High input of nitrogen (N) fertilizers has been used to increase crop yields (Duan et al., 2014). However, there is low crop nitrogen use efficiency because applied N fertilizer can be lost through ammonia (NH<sub>3</sub>) volatilization, nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) emissions, nitrate (NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>) leaching, erosion, and runoff processes (Chen et al., 2008; Castaldelli et al., 2019; Fuentes-Mendizábal et al., 2019). Nitrification has previously been thought to be a two-step process involving ammonia

oxidation and nitrite (NO<sub>2</sub><sup>-</sup>) oxidation. Ammonia oxidation to NO<sub>2</sub><sup>-</sup> is the rate-limiting step of nitrification, regulated by the *amoA* gene encoding the alpha subunit of the NH<sub>3</sub> monooxygenase (AMO) within ammonia-oxidizing bacteria (AOB) and ammonia-oxidizing archaea (AOA) (Gao et al., 2016; Fuentes-Mendizábal et al., 2019; Miao et al., 2019). Nitrite oxidation to NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> is the second step of nitrification and is regulated by nitrite-oxidizing bacteria (NOB). Recently, a group of bacteria within the *Nitrospira* genus was discovered with the capacity to completely oxidize NH<sub>3</sub> to NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> in a single organism (comammox *Nitrospira*) (Daims et al., 2015; van Kessel et al., 2015). Denitrification involves the conversion of NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> back to N<sub>2</sub>O and dinitrogen gas (N<sub>2</sub>) via NO<sub>2</sub><sup>-</sup>, nitric oxide (NO) (Kuypers et al., 2018; Castaldelli et al., 2019). Nitrous oxide can also be formed through nitrification by the chemical decomposition of hydroxylamine (NH<sub>2</sub>OH) (Fuentes-Mendizábal et al., 2019). Denitrification is catalyzed by nitrate reductase encoded by the

\* Corresponding authors.

E-mail addresses: [ineahobed@gmail.com](mailto:ineahobed@gmail.com) (A.O. Luchibia), [jizhenghe@unimelb.edu.au](mailto:jizhenghe@unimelb.edu.au) (J.-Z. He).

<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.apsoil.2019.103392>

Received 15 July 2019; Received in revised form 7 October 2019; Accepted 15 October 2019

Available online 05 November 2019

0929-1393/© 2019 Elsevier B.V. All rights reserved.

*norG* gene, nitrite reductase encoded by *nirS* / *nirK* gene, nitric oxide reductase encoded by *norB* and nitrous oxide reductase encoded by the *nosZ* gene (Braker and Tiedje, 2003; Shrewsbury et al., 2016).

Nitrification inhibitors are compounds that delay the oxidation of ammonium ( $\text{NH}_4^+$ ) to  $\text{NO}_3^-$  thereby preventing N losses through nitrification and denitrification (Suter et al., 2016; Fuentes-Mendizábal et al., 2019). 3, 4-Dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP) is one of the nitrification inhibitors that has gained commercial use (Zerulla et al., 2001).

Fertilizer application has been shown to cause short and long-term effects on soil physicochemical properties which in turn influence soil microbial communities (Shen et al., 2016; Dai et al., 2018). Although several studies have investigated the effects of repeated N fertilizer application on soil microbial communities (Geisseler and Scow, 2014; Zhou et al., 2015; Shen et al., 2016), little information is available on the response of soil nitrifying, denitrifying and non-targeted microbes (i.e., who are not supposed to involve in nitrogen cycling processes) following repeated application of N fertilizers with nitrification inhibitors (Shi et al., 2017).

We measured changes in soil chemical properties, and the structure and composition of soil bacterial and N-cycling microbial functional communities, following the repeated applications of urea (U), and Urea + DMPP (UE) at different N rates for 4.5 years. The objective of this study was to investigate the effects of repeated application of urea and DMPP on soil physico-chemistry, ammonia oxidizers and total bacteria in the soil. We tested the following hypotheses to achieve our objectives: a) Repeated applications of urea and DMPP will significantly reduce soil pH and increase soil total carbon (TC) and total nitrogen (TN); and b) The levels of soil TC, TN, and pH will decrease bacterial composition and increase AOB and *nirK* gene copy numbers in the soil. This study will contribute to our understanding of how agricultural N management practices influence soil microbial ecosystems and their biological functions.

## 2. Materials and methods

### 2.1. Site description and experimental design

Colonsay experimental site (27°28'S 151°23'E) is situated in the Fomartin district of the Darling Downs, southern Queensland, Southern Queensland, Australia. The soil in the area was a grey vertisol (Soil Survey Staff, 2014). The soil was classified as clay with 30.1 % sand, 11.4% silt and 58.5 % clay content. The area receives an average annual rainfall of 530.8 mm (2013–2018, Bureau, 2019).

The experiment was established in 1985. Since 2013 when DMPP treated urea (ENTEC\*) was introduced into this experiment, the site has been under rainfed production with a crop rotation of wheat (*Triticum aestivum* L.), cotton (*Gossypium hirsutum* L.), grain sorghum (*Sorghum bicolor* (L.) Moench), mungbean (*Vigna radiata*) and barley (*Hordeum vulgare* L.) in that order. The experiment had a completely randomized block design with three replicates that had 7 treatments including 3 nitrogen rates (40, 80, and 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>) with (as ENTEC\*) or without DMPP, and the control (no nitrogen, no DMPP), established on 13\*2 m<sup>2</sup> plots. Nitrogen was applied as urea. Urea + DMPP treatments were applied as fertilizer brand ENTEC\* (Incitec Pivot), granulated urea containing < 0.15% DMPP (based on DMPP: urea N). Before each cropping season, treatments were applied in the pre-plant season, i.e., on 10th May 2013 prior to wheat sowing; on 22nd July 2014 prior to cotton sowing; 10th August 2015 prior to grain sorghum; 30th June 2016 prior to mungbean sowing; and on 7th June 2017 prior to the barley sowing. The plots also received 10 kg P ha<sup>-1</sup> as triple superphosphate applied at the planting date of each season (in the seed trench in contact with seed). An estimated starting soil water of approximately 65 mm was recorded from the on-site rain gauge on 6th June 2017 before barley sowing. Barley was sown on 32 cm rows at a rate of 65 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> to a depth of approximately 6.5 cm on 7th June

2017, using minimum tillage Janke parallelogram coulter disc, spear point tines, and press wheel assemblies on small plot equipment. Five rows of barley spaced 32 cm apart were sown between 2 m wheel centers across each plot. Post-emergence herbicides were applied on 14th July 2017. The barley crop was harvested on 23rd November 2017. The total growing season rainfall from planting to harvest was 153 mm.

### 2.2. Soil sampling

Following harvesting, soil samples were collected on 30th November 2017 from the treatment plots at a depth of 0–10 cm with an auger of 7.6 cm internal diameter by taking 5 cores from the plant line or stubble row per plot and homogenized to form one composite sample for each plot. After sampling, the soil was transported on ice to the lab. A five (5) g subsample from each soil sample was taken for potential nitrification rate (PNR) measurement (extraction was done within 1 week of sampling), and 500 g of soil for physicochemical analysis. Subsamples stored at -20 °C immediately and used for soil DNA extraction and molecular analyses.

### 2.3. Analysis of soil chemical properties

Soil pH was determined at a ratio of 1:5 (weight/volume, soil: water) with a pH meter (Mettler Toledo Switzerland). Soil total carbon (TC) and total nitrogen (TN) were analyzed on the elemental analyzer (Leco Trumac CN) using the Dumas digestion method. Ammonium and  $\text{NO}_3^-$ -N concentration were extracted at a ratio of 1:5 (w/v, 5 g fresh soil: 25 ml 2 M KCl). The extracts were filtered through Whatman paper (42), after shaking for one (1) hour at 175 rpm followed by calorimetric analysis using a segmented flow analyser (Skalar SAN ++).

### 2.4. Potential nitrification rates measurement

Soil potential nitrification rates (PNR) were determined according to the chlorate inhibition method (Hu et al., 2015). Briefly, fresh soil samples (5 g) were placed in 50-mL falcon tubes with 20 ml ammonium sulfate (1 mM). Potassium chlorate with a final concentration of 10 mM was added to the tubes to inhibit nitrite oxidation. The falcon tubes were covered with parafilm with small holes for aeration and incubated in the dark at 25 °C for 24 h, and then nitrite was extracted with 10 ml of 2 M KCl. The supernatant was measured by spectrophotometry at a wavelength of 540 nm with N-(1-naphthyl) ethylenediamine and sulfonic acid.

### 2.5. Soil DNA extraction

DNA was extracted from 0.25 g of each individual soil sample using the MoBio PowerSoil™ DNA Isolation Kit (MoBio Laboratories, Carlsbad, CA USA) following the manufacturer's instructions with slight modifications where a fast prep beating system (Bio-101 Vista CA, USA) at a speed of 5.5 ms<sup>-1</sup> for 30 s was used for the initial cell lysis step (Hu et al., 2015). The DNA concentration was assessed photometrically using the NanoDrop® ND-2000c Spectrophotometer UV–vis spectrophotometer (NanoDrop Technologies, Wilmington, DE, USA).

### 2.6. Quantitative PCR analysis of N-cycling functional genes

Abundances of the nitrifying, denitrifying and 16S rRNA genes were quantified on a Bio-Rad CFX384 optical real-time PCR detection system (Bio-Rad, Laboratories Inc., Hercules, CA, USA) using the primer sets and thermal conditions shown in Table 1. The 10-μl reaction mixture contained 5 μl of Sensimix (Bioline Sydney, NSW Australia), 0.25 μl of each primer (10 μM), and 1 μl of template DNA. Standard curves were generated using 10-fold serial dilutions of plasmids containing correct inserts of the target genes. Melting curve analysis was performed

Table 1

The primers and thermocycling programs used for quantification of the N-cycling Functional genes and 16S rRNA gene.

| Primers            | Sequence                   | Length bp | References              | Thermocycling conditions                                                                                    |
|--------------------|----------------------------|-----------|-------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Bacterial 16S rRNA |                            |           |                         |                                                                                                             |
| 1369F              | GGTGAATACGTTTCYGG          | 100       | Suzuki et al. (2000)    | 10 min at 95 °C, 40 cycles of (30 s at 95 °C, 45 s at 55 °C, and 45 s at 72 °C), 10 min at 72 °C            |
| 1492R              | GGTGAATACGTTTCYGG          |           |                         |                                                                                                             |
| AOA amoA           |                            |           | Tourna et al. (2008)    |                                                                                                             |
| GrenamoA-23f       | ATGGTCTGGCTWAGAG           | 629       |                         |                                                                                                             |
| GrenamoA-616r      | GCCATC CATCTGTATGTCCA      |           |                         |                                                                                                             |
| AOB amoA           |                            |           |                         |                                                                                                             |
| amoA-1F            | GGGGTTTCTACTGGTGT          | 491       | Rotthauwe et al. (1997) | 10 min at 95 °C, 40 cycles of (30 s at 95 °C, 30 s at 56 °C, and 30 s at 72 °C), 10 min at 72 °C            |
| amoA-2R            | CCCTCKGSMAGCCCTCTTC        |           |                         |                                                                                                             |
| nirK               |                            |           |                         |                                                                                                             |
| nirK76             | ATY GGC GGV CAY GGC GA     | 470       | Báňa et al. (2010)      |                                                                                                             |
| nirK1040           | GGC TGG ATC AGR TTR TGG TT |           |                         |                                                                                                             |
| GomamoA clade A    |                            |           |                         |                                                                                                             |
| comaA-244F         | TAYAAATGGGTSAAATTA         | 415       | Pjevac et al. (2017)    | 10 min at 95 °C, 25 cycles of (30 s at 94 °C, 45 s at 42–52 °C, and 60 s at 72 °C), 10 min at 72 °C         |
| comaA-659R         | ARATCATSGTGCTRTG           |           |                         |                                                                                                             |
| GomamoA clade B    |                            |           |                         |                                                                                                             |
| comaB-244F         | TAYTTCTGGACRTTYTA          | 415       | Pjevac et al. (2017)    |                                                                                                             |
| comaB-659R         | ARATGCARACDGTGTG           |           |                         |                                                                                                             |
| NosZ 1             |                            |           |                         |                                                                                                             |
| NosZ1F             | WGSYGTTCMTGCGAGCGAG        | 259       | Henry et al. (2006)     | 10 min at 95 °C, 40 cycles of (15 s at 95 °C, 15 s at 60 °C, 30 s at 72 °C, 15 s at 82 °C), 10 min at 72 °C |
| NosZ1R             | ATGTCGATCARCTGVKRTTYTC     |           |                         |                                                                                                             |

between 72 and 94.5 °C at the end of each amplification assay to evaluate the specificity of quantitative PCR (qPCR), and the amplification efficiencies for all qPCR runs ranged between 80 and 110% with  $R^2$  of 0.99.

## 2.7. Terminal restriction fragment length polymorphism (T-RFLP) analysis

T-RFLP analysis of the ammonia-oxidizing microbes was performed on extracted DNA using targeted marker gene PCR amplification separately focusing on the *amoA* genes AOA, and AOB using the fluorescently labeled primers (Hu et al., 2015).

A 25 µl PCR reaction mixture contained 2 µl of diluted template DNA (1–10 ng), 0.5 µl of each primer (10 µM), 5 µl MyTaq buffer, 1.5 U of MyTaq polymerase (Bioline, Sydney, Australia). The PCR reaction was conducted using the primer sets and thermal cycling conditions shown in Table 1. The PCR products were purified using the Wizard SV Gel and PCR Clean-Up System (Promega, San Luis Obispo, CA, USA) and quantified using the NanoDrop ND-2000c Spectrophotometer. The restriction digestion was carried out in a 10 µl mixture containing 200 ng of purified PCR products, 0.1 µl of BSA, 1 µl of ×10 NE buffer, and 5 U of the restriction enzymes MspI for AOB; RsaI (BioLabs, Sydney, Australia) for AOA. The digests were incubated at 37 °C for 3 h and denatured for 10 min at 95 °C. Terminal restriction fragments (TRFs) were size separated with an ABI PRISM 3500 Genetic Analyzer (Applied Biosystems, CA, USA) and analyzed using a local southern size calling method (peaks > 50 bp) and a peak amplitude threshold setting of 50, using GeneMapper version 4.0 (Applied Biosystems). TRFs with peak height comprising less than 1% of the total peak height were removed, and peaks that differed by less than 1 bp were combined into the same TRF (Hu et al., 2015). The relative fluorescent abundances of all TRFs were exported for further analysis of the community composition.

## 2.8. Illumina sequencing and analysis of 16S rRNA gene

The V4 region of bacterial 16S rRNA was selected for amplification with primers 515F (5'-GTGCCAGCMGCGCGTAA-3') and 806R (5'-GGACTACVSGGGTATCTAAT-3') (Caporaso et al., 2011) with Illumina adapter overhang sequences attached. The reaction was carried out in 25 µl mixtures containing 12.5 µl red mix, 0.5 µl each primer and 2 µl template. After the initial enzyme activation for 10 min at 95 °C, 30 cycles of the following program were used for amplification (20 s at 95 °C, 20 s at 55 °C, and 20 s at 72 °C), 5 min at 72 °C, on the Bio-Rad

C1000 Touch thermal cycler (Bio-Rad, Laboratories Inc., Hercules, CA, USA). The success of the PCR was confirmed by 2% gel electrophoresis and cleaned using the Wizard SV Gel and PCR Clean-Up System (Promega, San Luis Obispo, CA, USA). A second PCR was conducted using a 50 µl reaction volume containing 10.5 µl red mix, 5 µl each of index 1 and 2, and 5 µl of the cleaned PCR product as template DNA. The second PCR was conducted under the conditions of 10 min at 95 °C, 8 cycles of (20 s at 95 °C, 20 s at 55 °C, and 20 s at 72 °C), 5 min at 72 °C. The PCR success was again confirmed on a 2% agarose gel and PCR products purified again using the Wizard SV Gel and PCR Clean-Up System (Promega, San Luis Obispo, CA, USA). The final library was made by mixing all PCR products in equimolar ratios and quantified using the JetSeq library quantification Lo-ROX kit (Bioline) then sequenced on an Illumina MiSeq sequencer. Samples were rarefied to a sequence depth of 4806 to ensure 3 replicates per sample and correction of the differences due to sequencing efforts before downstream analysis.

## 2.9. Statistical analysis

Data are represented as the means of three replicates. Sequence analysis was done using Quantitative Insights Into Microbial Ecology (QIIME) software (Caporaso et al., 2010). The gene copy numbers were calculated using the equation described in (Behrens et al., 2008). Data were analysed using analysis of variance (ANOVA) at  $p < 0.05$  followed by the Fisher test to compare treatment means only if there was a significant effect as shown by ANOVA in Minitab 18 statistical software. Pearson's correlation was performed to assess the correlation between the soil microbial communities and soil physicochemical properties.

## 3. Results

### 3.1. Effects of repeated urea with DMPP applications on soil chemical properties and potential nitrification rates

Repeated applications of urea with or without DMPP changed soil pH, TN, TC,  $\text{NH}_4^+$ -N,  $\text{NO}_3^-$ -N and PNR ( $p < 0.05$ ) (Table 2). Soil pH ranged from 9.08 to 7.83. Addition of N significantly reduced soil pH relative to control. The use of DMPP did not affect pH change with N alone addition except when N was applied at higher rates (120 kg  $\text{Nha}^{-1}$ ). Nitrogen addition significantly increased TN compared to Control. Increasing N application rate and use of DMPP had no effect

**Table 2**  
Soil chemical properties and potential nitrification rates (PNR) across the seven treatments.

| Treatment                                                                   | CK                  | 40U     | 40UE     | 80U      | 80UE     | 120U     | 120UE    |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------|---------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| pH                                                                          | 9.08 a <sup>†</sup> | 8.59 b  | 8.44 b   | 8.21 c   | 8.24 c   | 7.83 d   | 8.21 c   |
| Total N (g kg <sup>-1</sup> )                                               | 0.80 c              | 0.90 b  | 0.90 b   | 0.90 b   | 0.90 b   | 1.00 a   | 0.90 b   |
| Total C (g kg <sup>-1</sup> )                                               | 12.10 c             | 14.10 a | 14.20 a  | 13.50 ab | 13.10 b  | 13.40 ab | 12.80 bc |
| NH <sub>4</sub> <sup>+</sup> -N (mg kg <sup>-1</sup> )                      | 1.19 b              | 2.31 a  | 2.89 a   | 2.89 a   | 3.00 a   | 2.98 a   | 3.01 a   |
| NO <sub>3</sub> <sup>-</sup> -N (mg kg <sup>-1</sup> )                      | 11.42 c             | 12.99 c | 18.79 bc | 35.38 bc | 32.55 bc | 89.14 a  | 46.65 b  |
| PNR (mg NO <sub>3</sub> <sup>-</sup> -N kg <sup>-1</sup> hr <sup>-1</sup> ) | 0.61 c              | 0.96 c  | 1.46 bc  | 3.50 a   | 2.60 ab  | 3.69 a   | 3.18 a   |

Treatments: CK= control; U=Urea, and UE, Urea + DMPP applied at rates 40, 80 and 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>. Values are means (N = 3).

<sup>†</sup> Values within the same row followed by the same letter are not significantly different at  $p < 0.05$  (Fisher Test).

( $p < 0.05$ ) on TN except when N was applied at 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>. The addition of N significantly increased TC and NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>-N levels compared to control but there was no significant effect of N application rate and use of DMPP on the levels of TC and NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>-N. Nitrate concentration did not change between urea and urea + DMPP treatments except at the application rate of 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>. Addition of N did not change PNR except at the application rate of 80 and 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>. Use of DMPP did not change PNR at any application rate relative to urea applied alone.

Overall, repeated applications of N with DMPP significantly reduced soil pH and increased soil nutrient status. Higher application rates increased PNR.

### 3.2. Effects of repeated urea with DMPP applications on ammonia oxidizers, denitrifiers, and 16S rRNA gene copy numbers

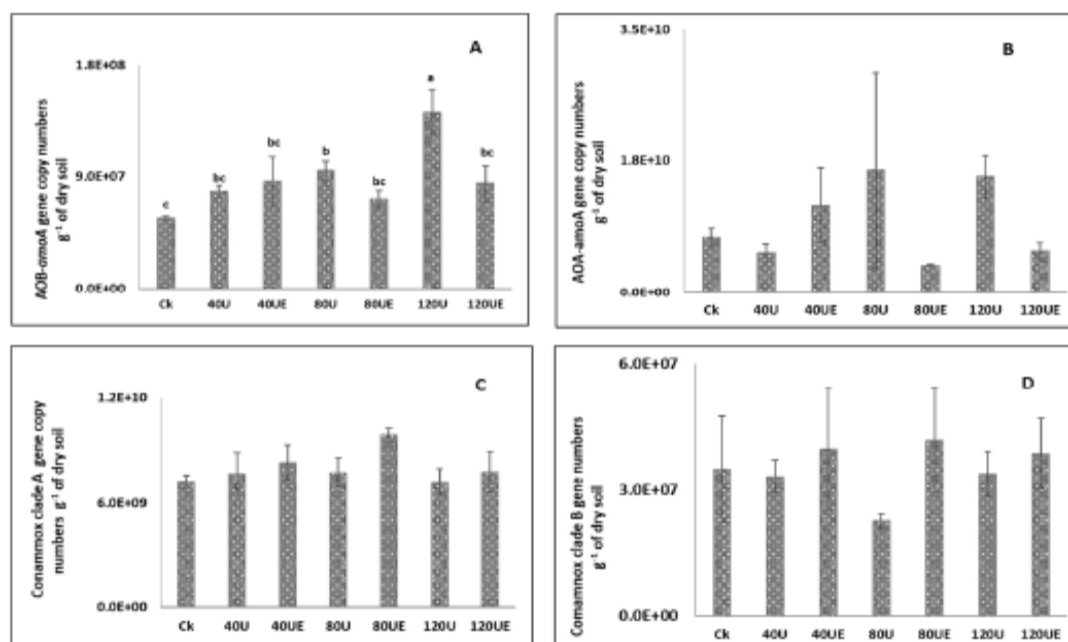
AOB gene copy numbers did not change with N addition relative to control. Increasing N application rate to 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> significantly increased AOB gene copy numbers. The use of DMPP did not change AOB gene copy numbers compared to urea alone except at the application rate of 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> where DMPP significantly reduced AOB

gene copy numbers compared to N alone (Fig. 1a). The addition of N did not change AOA, Comammox clade A and Comammox clade B genes copy numbers relative to control. Increasing the N application rate or use of DMPP did not change AOA (Fig. 1b), Comammox clade A (Fig. 1c), and Comammox clade B genes copy numbers (Fig. 1d).

AOB gene copy numbers were significantly negatively correlated with pH and positively correlated with TN, NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>-N, NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N concentration, and PNR. No significant relationship was found between AOA, comammox clade A and B with soil chemical properties and PNR at the sampling time (data not shown).

*nirK* gene copy numbers did not change with N addition except at the application rate of 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>. Use of DMPP did not change *nirK* gene copy numbers compared to urea alone except at the application rate of 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> (Fig. 2a). The addition of N did not change *nosZ* and 16S rRNA gene copy numbers relative to control (Fig. 2 b and 2c). Increasing the N application rate or use of DMPP did not change *nosZ* and 16S rRNA gene copy numbers (Fig. 2 b and 2c).

These results indicated that only AOB and *nirK* genes were responsive to repeated applications or N with DMPP.



**Fig. 1.** The abundance of AOB (A), AOA (B), Comammox clade A (C) and Comammox clade B (D) genes across the seven treatments: CK, control; U, Urea; and UE, Urea + DMPP applied at rates 40, 80 and 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>, at Colonsay. Error bars represent standard error of three replicates. Means that do not share a letter are significantly different at  $p < 0.05$  level (Fisher Test). Note that y-axes scales differ between charts. There were no significant differences across treatments on AOA (A), Comammox clade A (C) and clade B (D) gene copy numbers.

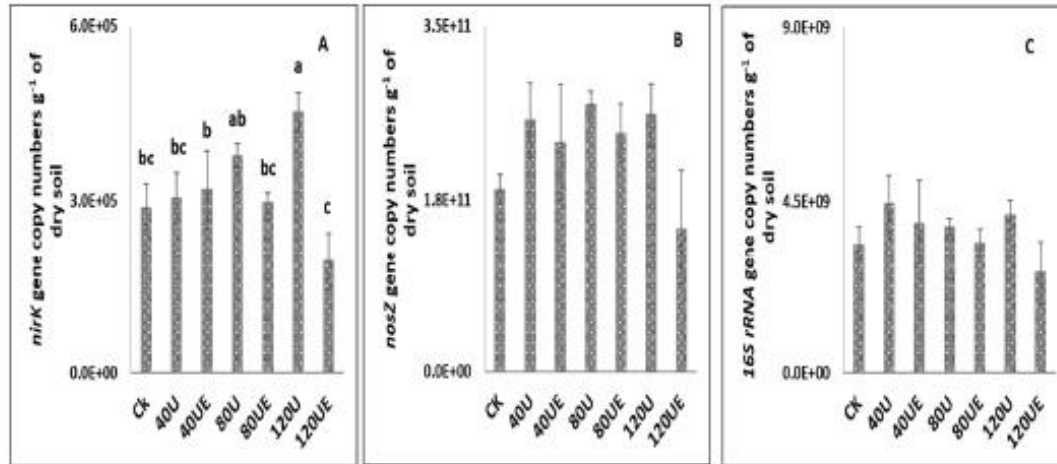


Fig. 2. The abundance of *nirK* (A), *nosZ* (B), and bacterial 16S rRNA (C) genes across the seven treatments: CK, control; U, Urea; and UE, Urea + DMPP applied at rates 40, 80 and 120  $\text{kg N ha}^{-1}$ , at Colonsay. Error bars represent standard error of three replicates. Means that do not share a letter are significantly different at  $p < 0.05$  level (Fisher Test). Note that y-axes scales differ between charts. There were no significant differences across treatments on *nosZ*, 16S rRNA gene copy numbers.

### 3.3. Effects of repeated Urea with DMPP application on community composition of AOA and AOB ammonia oxidizers

Digestion of the AOA *amoA* gene by the *RsaI* enzyme for TRFLP analysis produced 5 specific fragments of which TRFs 34 bp and 36 bp were the most abundant across all the treatments. The addition of N reduced and increased the relative abundance TRF 34 bp and TRF 36 bp respectively compared to control. Increasing N application rate did not change the relative abundance of TRF 34 bp and 36 bp. The use of DMPP increased the relative abundance of TRF 34 bp and 36 bp at all application rates compared to N alone, and TRF 56 bp at an application rate of 40 and 80  $\text{kg N ha}^{-1}$  respectively compared to N alone. (Fig. 3a).

Digestion of the AOB *amoA* by the *MspI* restriction enzyme for TRFLP analysis produced 6 fragments with TRFs 37 bp and 55 bp being

the most abundant. The addition of N reduced the relative abundance of TRF 37 bp compared to Control. Increasing N application reduced the relative abundance of TRF 37 bp. The use of DMPP increased the relative abundance of TRF 37 bp compared to when N was applied alone at all application rates. The addition of N increased the relative abundance of TRF 55 bp compared to control. The use of DMPP reduced the relative abundance of TRF 55 bp compared to N alone at all application rates. High rates of N increased the number of fragments (Fig. 3b).

### 3.4. Effects of repeated urea with DMPP applications on soil bacterial community composition

The bacterial community within all treatments at Colonsay produced 189,692 sequences (5101–13627 sequences per sample). A total of 33 phyla, 379 families and 612 genera were shared among the 7

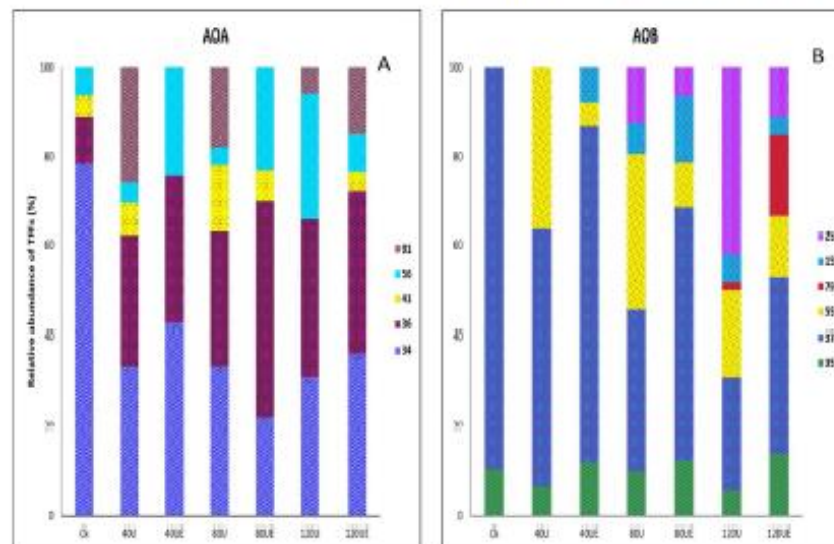


Fig. 3. Terminal restriction fragment length polymorphism (T-RFLP) fingerprints of the AOA *amoA* gene (A) digested using the *RsaI* enzyme and the AOB *amoA* gene (B) digested using the *MspI* enzyme across the seven treatments: CK, control; U, Urea; and UE, Urea + DMPP applied at rates 40, 80 and 120  $\text{kg N ha}^{-1}$ , at Colonsay.

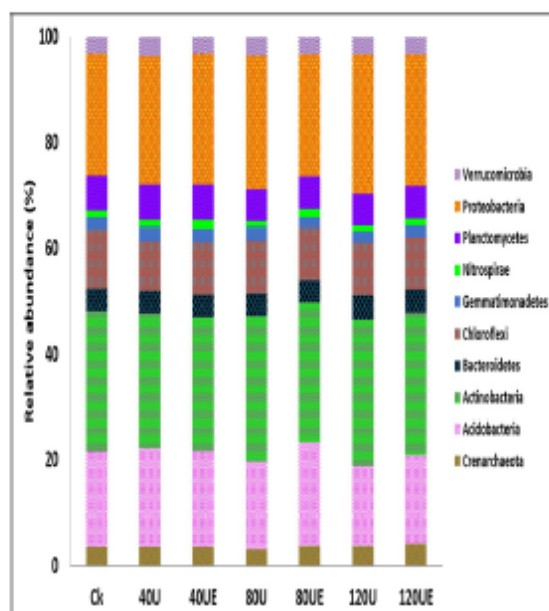


Fig. 4. Relative abundance of the dominant phyla (with abundance > 1% in at least one treatment, only identified sequences classified under a specific taxon were considered) across the seven treatments; CK, control; U, Urea and UE, Urea + DMPP applied at rates 40, 80 and 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> at Colonsay.

treatments. At the phylum level, the microbial community was composed of 10 main phyla that were most abundant across the treatments (with > 1% mean in relative abundance in at least one treatment) (Fig. 4). The most abundant phyla included Actinobacteria which occupied about 25.2–27.6%, and Proteobacteria with 23.0–26.4% of the total bacterial sequences, followed by Acidobacteria (15.0–19.6%), Chloroflexi (9.3–11.2%), Planctomycetes (6.0–6.7%), Crenarchaeota (3.2–4.1%), Verrucomicrobia (3.1–3.6%), Bacteroidetes (4.1–4.6%), Gemmatimonadetes (2.2–2.7%), Nitrospirae (1.1–1.7%) (Fig. 4). There were no significant treatment effects on the relative abundance of soil microbial communities at the phylum level (Fig. 4). However, analysis at the class level in the abundant phyla revealed some significant treatment effects. At the class level, the relative abundance of Actinobacteria and Thermoleophilum classes of phylum Actinobacteria were significantly influenced by the N application compared to CK (Table 3).

Table 3

The relative abundance of soil microbial communities across the seven treatments.

| Phylum           | Class           | CK                   | 40U      | 40UE    | 80U                                        | 80UE                                        | 120U                    | 120UE   |
|------------------|-----------------|----------------------|----------|---------|--------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------|-------------------------|---------|
| Actinobacteria   |                 | 25.71 a <sup>†</sup> | 24.73a   | 24.48a  | 26.67a                                     | 25.74a                                      | 27.02a                  | 26.05 a |
|                  | Actinobacteria  | 12.12 c              | 13.70 bc | 12.99 c | 16.29 ab                                   | 14.05 bc                                    | 17.62 a                 | 14.45bc |
|                  | Thermoleophilum | 10.54 a              | 8.59 b   | 8.90 b  | 8.46 bc                                    | 9.37 b                                      | 7.44 c                  | 9.15 b  |
| Proteobacteria   |                 | 22.32 a              | 23.62 a  | 24.13 a | 24.45 a                                    | 22.37 a                                     | 25.66 a                 | 24.15 a |
| Acidobacteria    |                 | 17.96 a              | 18.56 a  | 17.98 a | 16.46 a                                    | 19.57 a                                     | 15.04 a                 | 16.76 a |
| Chloroflexi      |                 | 10.88 a              | 9.04 a   | 9.72 a  | 9.71 a                                     | 9.60 a                                      | 9.61 a                  | 9.59 a  |
| Planctomycetes   | TK10            | 2.60 a               | 1.81 b   | 1.97 b  | 1.81 b                                     | 1.79 b                                      | 1.78 b                  | 1.69 b  |
|                  |                 | 6.38 a               | 6.43 a   | 6.52 a  | 5.80 a                                     | 6.00 a                                      | 5.89 a                  | 5.91 a  |
| Crenarchaeota    |                 | 3.45 a               | 3.46 a   | 3.56 a  | lang = "EN-AU" > 3.05<br>alang = "EN-AU" > | lang = "EN-AU" > 3.61<br>lang = "EN-AU" > a | lang = "EN-AU" > 3.57 a | 4.01 a  |
| Verrucomicrobia  |                 | 3.11 a               | 3.52 a   | 3.03 a  | 3.44 a                                     | 3.24 a                                      | 3.16 a                  | 3.24 a  |
| Bacteroidetes    |                 | 4.12a                | 4.24a    | 4.18a   | 4.07a                                      | 3.96a                                       | 4.42a                   | 4.32a   |
| Gemmatimonadetes |                 | 2.40a                | 2.60a    | 2.44a   | 2.43a                                      | 2.11a                                       | 2.15a                   | 2.35a   |
| Nitrospirae      |                 | 1.24 a               | 1.42 a   | 1.69 a  | 1.28 a                                     | 1.40 a                                      | 1.09 a                  | 1.21 a  |

Treatments: CK- control; U-Urea, and UE, Urea + DMPP applied at rates 40, 80 and 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>. Only for phyla with relative abundance > 1% shown. Only classes affected by treatment application within the abundant phyla were included. Values are means (N = 3).

<sup>†</sup> Values within the same row followed by the same letter are not significantly different at  $p < 0.05$  (Fisher Test).

The addition of N did not change the relative abundance of Actinobacteria class except at the application rate of 80 and 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> relative to control (Table 3). Increasing the N application rate did not change the relative abundance of Actinobacteria class except at the application rate of 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>. Use of DMPP did not change the relative abundance of Actinobacteria class compared to N alone except at the application rate of 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> (Table 3). The relative abundance of Thermoleophilum class (of Actinobacteria Phylum) was significantly reduced by N addition compared to control (Table 3). Increasing N addition did not significantly change the relative abundance of Thermoleophilum class except at an application rate of 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>. Use of DMPP did not significantly change the relative abundance of Thermoleophilum class except at an application rate of 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> (Table 3). Class TK10 (Chloroflexi phylum) was significantly reduced by the application of N compared to control (Table 3). There was no significant effect of increasing N application and use of DMPP on the relative abundance of TK10 class members relative to urea (Table 3).

The relative abundance of Proteobacteria phylum was negatively correlated with pH ( $p < 0.05$ ) and positively correlated with NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N concentration ( $p < 0.05$ ) (Table 4). Acidobacteria phylum was negatively correlated to NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N concentration ( $p < 0.05$ ). At the class level, the relative abundance Actinobacteria was negatively correlated to pH ( $p < 0.01$ ), and positively correlated to TN ( $p < 0.01$ ) and NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N concentration ( $p < 0.01$ ). The relative abundance of Thermoleophilum class was positively correlated to pH ( $p < 0.01$ ) and NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>-N concentration ( $p < 0.05$ ), but negatively correlated to TN ( $p < 0.01$ ), NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N concentration and TC ( $p < 0.05$ ). TK10 class (of Chloroflexi phylum) was positively correlated with pH and NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>-N concentration but negatively correlated with TN ( $p < 0.01$ ) (Table 4). Overall, repeated applications of N and DMPP did not influence bacterial composition at the phylum level but resulted in such changes at higher resolution taxonomic levels within some members of Actinobacteria and Chloroflexi phyla. These changes in bacterial composition were controlled by soil pH, TN, NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>-N, and NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N concentration.

## 4. Discussion

### 4.1. Effects of repeated urea with DMPP on soil physicochemical properties

The reduction in soil pH with N addition increased N application rate, and the use of DMPP indicated that repeated application of N and DMPP could lead to soil acidification. A reduction in soil pH due to repeated fertilizer application (Guo et al., 2010; Schröder et al., 2011; Dai et al., 2018) or increasing N application rate in repeated fertilizer application experiments (Zhou et al., 2015; Shen et al., 2016; Chen

Table 4

Pearson's correlation between soil properties and the relative abundance of soil bacterial communities at different taxonomic levels.

| Phylum                  | Class                  | Soil properties<br>pH (1:5 <sub>NaOAc</sub> ) | Total N g kg <sup>-1</sup> | Total C g kg <sup>-1</sup> | NH <sub>4</sub> <sup>+</sup> -N mg kg <sup>-1</sup> | NO <sub>3</sub> <sup>-</sup> -N mg kg <sup>-1</sup> |
|-------------------------|------------------------|-----------------------------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------|
| <i>Actinobacteria</i>   |                        | -0.30                                         | 0.22                       | -0.12                      | -0.29                                               | 0.22                                                |
|                         | <i>Actinobacteria</i>  | -0.63**                                       | 0.60**                     | 0.12                       | -0.32                                               | 0.67**                                              |
|                         | <i>Thermoleophilic</i> | 0.70**                                        | -0.81**                    | -0.48*                     | 0.52*                                               | -0.51*                                              |
| <i>Proteobacteria</i>   |                        | -0.44*                                        | 0.40                       | 0.16                       | -0.11                                               | 0.48*                                               |
| <i>Acidobacteria</i>    |                        | 0.41                                          | -0.34                      | 0.02                       | 0.15                                                | -0.50*                                              |
| <i>Chloroflexi</i>      |                        | 0.35                                          | -0.28                      | -0.30                      | 0.37                                                | -0.15                                               |
|                         | <i>TK10</i>            | 0.61**                                        | -0.68**                    | -0.43                      | 1**                                                 | -0.16                                               |
| <i>Planctomycetes</i>   |                        | 0.39                                          | -0.19                      | 0.14                       | 0.24                                                | -0.36                                               |
| <i>Crenarchaeota</i>    |                        | -0.02                                         | -0.14                      | -0.08                      | -0.15                                               | 0.02                                                |
| <i>Verrucomicrobia</i>  |                        | -0.08                                         | 0.23                       | 0.32                       | -0.23                                               | -0.10                                               |
| <i>Bacteroidetes</i>    |                        | -0.12                                         | -0.04                      | -0.20                      | 0.10                                                | 0.297                                               |
| <i>Gemmatimonadetes</i> |                        | 0.19                                          | -0.11                      | 0.11                       | 0.13                                                | -0.13                                               |
| <i>Mitrospinae</i>      |                        | 0.18                                          | -0.17                      | 0.22                       | 0.08                                                | -0.24                                               |

\*\*Significant at the 0.01 probability level.

\*Significant at the 0.05 probability level. Only classes affected by treatment application within the abundant phyla were included.

et al., 2019) has been reported. The significant increase in soil pH level by DMPP compared to N alone at a rate of 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>, indicated the ability of DMPP to counter the extent of pH reduction by N as reported by other authors (Shi et al., 2017).

Application of N alone or with DMPP increased TN, TC, NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>-N, and NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N concentration compared to CK. An increase in NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N, and NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>-N concentration due to increasing N application rate in repeated experiments have been reported (Zhou et al., 2015; Shen et al., 2016; Chen et al., 2019). The significant increase in NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N at only 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> could imply that the N applied at the rate of 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> was in excess of the plant requirement as compared to other N rates therefore, there was N build up in the system in form of NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N.

The significant low NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N in DMPP treatment at 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> compared to N alone at the same rate indicated that although nitrification continued after the DMPP efficacy period, the NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N remained lower in DMPP treatment compared to urea alone. However, this may not be because of DMPP since sampling was done 5 months after treatment application, which was longer compared to the reported 100 days of conservation of mineral N by DMPP (Duncan et al., 2017). Future experiments should include quantifying of the inhibitor compounds to ascertain their longevity at field level as this was not done in the current experiment.

#### 4.2. Effects of repeated urea with DMPP on the N-cycling functional groups

Ammonia oxidizers are key players to N cycling, involved in the first and rate-limiting step of nitrification (Carey et al., 2016). Our results generally indicated that AOB are more responsive to increased N addition, or changes in soil pH, TN, and NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> accumulation compared to AOA, (O'Callaghan et al., 2010; Carey et al., 2016; Ouyang et al., 2018) and Comammox. Further, a significant correlation between NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N concentration and PNR with AOB gene copy numbers (data not shown) implied that AOB could have a greater influence on nitrification in repeated fertilizer applied soils (nutrient-rich soils) than AOA and Comammox. Therefore, the significant difference between AOB gene copy numbers in N alone and N + DMPP at a rate of 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> would indicate the ability of DMPP to inhibit nitrification by suppressing the growth of AOB genes under repeated application of N and N + DMPP. Other researchers reported similar findings and showed an increase in AOB gene copy numbers due to repeated application of urea alone or a decrease when urea was applied with DMPP (Shi et al., 2017). However, in our case, the results were seen only at a higher application rate of 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>, which could be linked to the fact that, at this application rate, the N was more than plant needs as explained above. This would imply that at this rate, there was more N than the plant needed resulting in more N build up in the system in the form of NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N.

N. DMPP prevented NH<sub>3</sub> oxidation by inhibiting the activity of AOB.

*nirK* genes have been reported to be contained in AOB and are responsible for the nitrifier denitrification process, therefore, the *nirK* genes amplified in this study could be contained in AOB (Shaw et al., 2006; Cantera and Stein, 2007; Di et al., 2014). This finding was evidenced by the similar trends of AOB and *nirK* gene copy numbers at an application rate of 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> and the fact that only *nirK* abundance was influenced by treatment application but not *nosZ* genes.

#### 4.3. The effect of repeated urea with DMPP application on soil bacterial communities

The lack of significant treatment effects of N addition, application rate and DMPP on the relative abundance of soil total bacteria at the phylum level would suggest that repeated application of N with or without DMPP was not detrimental to soil bacterial composition.

Although no significant treatment effect on the relative abundance of soil bacteria was reflected at the phylum level, correlation analysis revealed that soil NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N concentration was significantly negatively correlated with the relative abundance of *Acidobacteria* phylum (Table 4). Our results are in line with the report of inhibition of *Acidobacteria* by N application from a recent review (Dai et al., 2018), which supports the theory that considers *Acidobacteria* to be oligotrophic (Fierer et al., 2007; Eilers et al., 2010; Fierer et al., 2012).

The significant negative and positive correlation of soil pH and NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N concentration respectively with the relative abundance of *Proteobacteria* phylum was in line with reports by other researchers that *Proteobacteria* prefers nutrient-rich soils (Fierer et al., 2012; Zhou et al., 2015; Dai et al., 2018). This is because the increase in N addition in our experiment significantly reduced soil pH.

At lower taxonomic levels, we found significant treatment effects on the composition of some members of the major phyla (Table 3). The increase in the relative abundance of the members of *Actinobacteria* phyla with an increase in N application rates is in line with the previous reports that classified *Actinobacteria* as fast-growing Copiotrophs stimulated in high nutrient environments (Fierer et al., 2007, 2012). These results were also confirmed with the significant positive correlation of the relative abundance of *Actinobacteria* class with TN, and NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N (Table 4).

The response of *Thermoleophilic* class and *Actinobacteria* class was different although they are both members of *Actinobacteria* phylum. This indicated that the response to environmental disturbances by the same members of a given taxon can be different (Zeng, 2016). This could also be attributed to the specific responses of different subgroups to different soil chemical properties (Eo and Park, 2016). In this study, for example, correlation analysis showed that the relative abundance of

*Thermophilic* class correlated to soil pH, TN, TC,  $\text{NH}_4^+$ -N, and  $\text{NO}_3^-$ -N in the opposite way to that of *Actinobacteria* class. Other researchers have reported such trends for different lower taxa of other phyla (Eo and Park, 2016; Zeng, 2016). Class *TK10* of *Chloroflexi* phylum decreased when N was added with or without DMPP application regardless of the application rate. The negative correlation of the relative abundance of this subgroup with TN concentration and  $\text{NO}_3^-$ -N further indicated the effect of N addition on *Chloroflexi*. Our findings are in line with the reports of a decrease in the relative abundance of the members of the *Chloroflexi* phylum with the addition of N fertilizer by other researchers (Fierer et al., 2012; Zhou et al., 2015; Eo and Park, 2016). The reduction of *Chloroflexi* taxa has been speculated to be due to competition from the bacteria that have been stimulated under high N, or due to the changed soil chemical properties (Eo and Park, 2016).

It is expected that changes realized at lower taxonomic levels would be reflected at higher taxonomic levels (Zeng, 2016). However, the lack of reflection of these changes at higher levels, despite their presence at lower levels of some taxa, could be due to the lower relative abundance of the changed groups. For instance, at the phylum level, no significant changes were reflected in the *Chloroflexi* and *Actinobacteria* although some of their members at lower levels were significantly influenced by the treatments.

## 5. Conclusion

It can be concluded that the relatively long term between the treatment application and the sampling date was a key player affecting the soil microbial community composition and size, as Ns and N fertilizer effects on soil physico-chemistry and microbial communities are strongest shortly after application. Therefore care should be taken while interpreting our results as the focus and our findings differ from those of short-term experiments.

This study revealed that when applied at low N rates of 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>, urea, and DMPP application did not pose negative effects to soil ecosystems. However, at higher application rates of 80 and 120 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>, urea and DMPP altered soil bacterial composition at higher resolution taxonomic levels. The application rate of N was shown to be an important factor that contributed to shifting composition, size, and function of N cycling microbial communities (particularly AOB) in repeated applications. For sustainable long-term maintenance of soil microbial composition and function, lower fertilizer rates of 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> should be encouraged in repeated N application experiments. This study has improved our understanding that the application of urea and DMPP at lower rates can be used without negatively affecting microbial ecology.

## Declaration of Competing Interest

The authors declare that they have no conflict of interest.

## Acknowledgment

We acknowledge the financial support from the Australian Research Council (LP160101134). We thank the Trace Analysis for Chemical, Earth, and Environmental Sciences (TrACEES), The University of Melbourne, for analytical support.

## References

- Aislabie, J., Desilve, J.R., Dymond, J., 2013. Soil Microbes and their Contribution to Soil Services. *Ecosystem Services in New Zealand—Conditions and Trends*. Manaaki Whenua Press, Lincoln, New Zealand, pp. 143–161.
- Bárá, J., Melichová, T., Vaněk, D., Plesk, T., Šantrůšková, H., 2010. Effect of pH and dissolved organic matter on the abundance of nirK and nirS denitrifiers in spruce forest soil. *Biogeochemistry* 101, 123–132.
- Behrens, S., Azizian, M., McMurdie, P., Sabalowsky, A., Dolan, M., Semprini, L., Spormann, A., 2008. Monitoring abundance and expression of Dehalococcoides

- species chloroethene-reductive dehalogenases in a tetrachloroethene-dechlorinating flow column. *Appl. Environ. Microbiol.* 74, 5695–5703.
- Bei, S., Zhang, Y., Li, T., Christie, P., Li, X., Zhang, J., 2018. Response of the soil microbial community to different fertilizer inputs in a wheat-maize rotation on a calcareous soil. *Agric. Ecosyst. Environ.* 260, 58–69.
- Braker, G., Tiedje, J., 2003. Nitric oxide reductase (norB) genes from pure cultures and environmental samples. *Appl. Environ. Microbiol.* 69, 3476–3483.
- Brevik, E., Cerdà, A., Mataix-Solera, J., Pereg, L., Quinton, J., Six, J., Van Oost, K., 2015. The interdisciplinary nature of soil. *Soil* 1, 117–129.
- Bureau, O. M., 2019. Site number: 041522. [Online]. Available: <http://www.bom.gov.au/jsp/ncc/cdo/cvg/av> [Accessed 8/07/2019].
- Cantera, J.J., Stein, L.Y., 2007. Molecular diversity of nitrite reductase genes (nirK) in nitrifying bacteria. *Environ. Microbiol.* 9, 765–776.
- Caporaso, J.G., Kuczynski, J., Stombaugh, J., Bittinger, K., Bushman, F.D., Costello, E.K., Fierer, N., Peña, A.G., Goodrich, J.K., Gordon, J.I., Hurlbut, G.A., 2010. QIIME allows analysis of high-throughput community sequencing data. *Nat. Methods* 7, 335–336.
- Caporaso, J.G., Lauber, C.L., Walters, W.A., Berg-Lyons, D., Lozupone, C.A., Tumbalugh, P.J., Fierer, N., Knight, R., 2011. Global patterns of 16S rRNA diversity at a depth of millions of sequences per sample. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences* 108, pp. 4516–4522.
- Carey, C.J., Dove, N.C., Beman, J.M., Hart, S.C., Aronson, E.L., 2016. Meta-analysis reveals ammonia-oxidizing bacteria respond more strongly to nitrogen addition than ammonia-oxidizing archaea. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 99, 158–166.
- Castaldi, G., Colombani, N., Soana, E., Vincenzi, F., Fano, E.A., Mastroloni, M., 2019. Reactive nitrogen losses via denitrification assessed in saturated agricultural soils. *Geoderma* 337, 91–98.
- Chen, D., Suter, H., Islam, A., Edis, R., Freney, J.R., Walker, C.N., 2008. Prospects of improving efficiency of fertilizer nitrogen in Australian agriculture: a review of enhanced efficiency fertilizers. *Aust. J. Soil Res.* 46, 289–301.
- Chen, D., Xing, W., Lan, Z., Saleem, M., Wu, Y., Hu, S., Bai, Y., 2019. Direct and indirect effects of nitrogen enrichment on soil organisms and carbon and nitrogen mineralization in a semi-arid grassland. *Funct. Ecol.* 33, 175–187.
- Dai, Z., Su, W., Chen, H., Barberán, A., Zhao, H., Yu, M., Yu, L., Brookes, P., Schadt, C., Chang, S., Xu, J., 2018. Long-term nitrogen fertilization decreases bacterial diversity and favors the growth of Actinobacteria and Proteobacteria in agro-ecosystems across the globe. *Glob. Chang. Biol.* 24, 3452–3461.
- Dalms, H., Iebede, E., Pjavec, P., Han, P., Herbold, C., Albertsen, M., Jehmlich, N., Paluszny, M., Vierheilig, J., Bulaev, A., Kirkegaard, R., von Bergen, M., Rattai, T., Bendiger, B., Nielsen, P., Wagner, M., 2015. Complete nitrification by Nitrospira bacteria. *Nature* 528, 504–523.
- Di, H.J., Cameron, K.C., Podolyan, A., Robinson, A., 2014. Effect of soil moisture status and a nitrification inhibitor, dicyandiamide, on ammonia oxidizer and denitrifier growth and nitrous oxide emissions in a grassland and soil. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 73, 59–68.
- Duan, Y., Xu, M., Gao, S., Yang, X., Huang, S., Liu, H., Wang, B., 2014. Nitrogen use efficiency in a wheat-corn cropping system from 15 years of manure and fertilizer applications. *Field Crops Res.* 157, 47–56.
- Duncan, E.G., O'Sullivan, C.A., Roper, M.M., Peoples, M.B., Tremble, K., Whisson, K., 2017. Crop and microbial responses to the nitrification inhibitor 3,4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP) in Mediterranean wheat-cropping systems. *Soil Res.* 55, 553–566.
- Eilers, K., Lauber, C., Knight, R., Fierer, N., 2010. Shifts in bacterial community structure associated with inputs of low molecular weight carbon compounds to soil. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 42, 896–903.
- Eo, J., Park, K.C., 2016. Long-term effects of imbalanced fertilization on the composition and diversity of soil bacterial community. *Agric. Ecosyst. Environ.* 231, 176–182.
- Fierer, N., Bradford, M.A., Jackson, R.B., 2007. Toward an ecological classification of soil bacteria. *Ecology* 88, 1354–1364.
- Fierer, N., Lauber, C.L., Ramirez, K.S., Zaneveld, J., Bradford, M.A., Knight, R., 2012. Comparative metagenomic, phylogenetic and physiological analyses of soil microbial communities across nitrogen gradients. *ISME J.* 6, 1007.
- Fuertes-Mendizábal, T., Huérfano, X., Vega-Mas, I., Tornilho, F., Menéndez, S., Ippolito, J.A., Kamman, C., Wragg-Mönig, N., Cayuela, M.L., Borchard, N., Spokas, K., 2019. Biochar reduces the efficiency of nitrification inhibitor 3,4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP) mitigating N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. *Sci. Rep.* 9, 2346.
- Gao, J.-F., Fan, X.-Y., Pan, K.-L., Li, H.-Y., Sun, L.-X., 2016. Diversity, abundance and activity of ammonia-oxidizing microorganisms in fine particulate matter. *Sci. Rep.* 6, 38785–38785.
- Gelsaker, D., Scow, K.M., 2014. Long-term effects of mineral fertilizers on soil microorganisms—A review. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 75, 54–63.
- Guo, J.H., Liu, X.J., Zhang, Y., Shen, J., Han, W., Zhang, W., Christie, P., Goulding, K., Vitousek, P., Zhang, F., 2010. Significant acidification in major Chinese croplands. *Science* 108, 110.
- Henry, S., Bru, D., Stres, B., Haller, S., Philippot, L., 2006. Quantitative detection of the nosZ gene, encoding nitrous oxide reductase, and comparison of the abundances of 16S rRNA, nirK, nirS, and nosZ genes in soils. *Appl. Environ. Microbiol.* 72, 5181–5189.
- Hu, H.-W., Macdonald, C., Trivedi, P., Holmes, B., Bodrossy, L., He, J.-Z., Singh, B., 2015. Water addition regulates the metabolic activity of ammonia oxidizers responding to environmental perturbations in dry subhumid ecosystems. *Environ. Microbiol.* 17, 444–461.
- Kuyper, M.M., Marchant, H., Kartal, B., 2018. The microbial nitrogen-cycling network. *Nat. Rev. Microbiol.* 16, 263–276.
- Miao, L., Yang, G., Tao, T., Peng, Y., 2019. Recent advances in nitrogen removal from landfill leachate: using biological treatments – a review. *J. Environ. Manage.* 235, 178–185.
- O'Callaghan, M., Gerard, F.M., Grier, P.E., Lardner, R., Sarathchandra, U., Burch, G., Ghani, A., Bell, N., 2010. Effect of the nitrification inhibitor dicyandiamide (DCD) on

- microbial communities in a pasture soil amended with bovine urine. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 42, 1425–1436.
- Ouyang, Y., Evans, S.E., Priesen, M.L., Tiemann, L.K., 2018. Effect of nitrogen fertilization on the abundance of nitrogen cycling genes in agricultural soils: A meta-analysis of field studies. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 127, 71–78.
- Pjevac, P., Schaubberger, C., Poghosyan, L., Herbold, C.W., van Kessel, M.A., Daebeler, A., Steinberger, M., Jetten, M.S., Lückner, S., Wagner, M., 2017. AmoA-targeted polymerase chain reaction primers for the specific detection and quantification of comammox Nitrospira in the environment. *Front. Microbiol.* 8, 1508.
- Rothman, J.H., Witzel, K.P., Liesack, W., 1997. The ammonia monooxygenase structural gene amoA as a functional marker: molecular fine-scale analysis of natural ammonia-oxidizing populations. *Appl. Environ. Microbiol.* 63, 4704–4712.
- Schroder, J.L., Zhang, H., Gilma, K., Raun, W.R., Penn, C.J., Payton, M.E., 2011. Soil acidification from long-term use of nitrogen fertilizers on winter wheat. *Soil Sci. Soc. Am. J.* 75, 957–964.
- Sharma, S.K., Ramesh, A., Sharma, M.P., Joshi, O.P., Govaerts, B., Steenwerth, K.L., Karlen, D.L., 2010. Microbial community structure and diversity as indicators for evaluating soil quality. In: In: Lichtouse, E. (Ed.), *Biodiversity, Biofuels, Agroforestry and Conservation Agriculture, Sustainable Agriculture Reviews 5*. Springer, pp. 317–358.
- Shaw, L.J., Nicol, G.W., Smith, Z., Fear, J., Prosser, J.I., Baggs, E.M., 2006. Nitrospira spp. can produce nitrous oxide via a nitrifier denitrification pathway. *Environ. Microbiol.* 8, 214–222.
- Shen, W., Ni, Y., Gao, N., Bian, B., Zheng, S., Lin, X., Chu, H., 2016. Bacterial community composition is shaped by soil secondary salinization and acidification brought on by high nitrogen fertilization rates. *Appl. Soil Ecol.* 108, 76–83.
- Shi, X., Hu, H.-W., Kelly, K., Chen, D., He, J.-Z., Suter, H., 2017. Response of ammonia oxidizers and denitrifiers to repeated applications of a nitrification inhibitor and a urease inhibitor in two pasture soils. *J. Soils Sediments* 17, 974–984.
- Strewsbury, L.H., Smith, J.L., Huggins, D.R., Carpenter-Boggs, L., Reardon, C.I.J.S.R., Biochemistry, 2016. Denitrifier abundance has a greater influence on denitrification rates at larger landscape scales but is a lesser driver than environmental variables. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 103, 221–231.
- Soil Survey Staff, 2014. *Keys to Soil Taxonomy*, 12th ed. USDA-Natural Resources Conservation Service, Washington, DC.
- Suter, H.C., Sultana, H., Davies, R., Walker, C., Chen, D., 2016. Influence of enhanced efficiency fertilisation techniques on nitrous oxide emissions and productivity response from urea in a temperate Australian ryegrass pasture. *Soil Res.* 54, 523–532.
- Suzuki, M.T., Taylor, L.T., DeLong, E.F., 2000. Quantitative analysis of small-subunit rRNA genes in mixed microbial populations via 5'-nuclease assays. *Appl. Environ. Microbiol.* 66, 4605–4614.
- Tourna, M., Freitag, T.E., Nicol, G.W., Prosser, J.I., 2008. Growth, activity and temperature responses of ammonia-oxidizing archaea and bacteria in soil microcosms. *Environ. Microbiol.* 10, 1357–1364.
- van Kessel, M.A., Speth, D.R., Albertsen, M., Nielsen, P.H., den Camp, H.J.O., Kartal, B., Jetten, M.S., Lückner, S., 2015v. Complete nitrification by a single microorganism. *Nature* 528, 555–563.
- Zeng, J., 2016. Nitrogen fertilization directly affects soil bacterial diversity and indirectly affects bacterial community composition. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 92, 41–49.
- Zerulla, W., Barth, T., Dreschel, J., Erhardt, K., von Loosenghien, K.H., Pasda, G., Riddle, M., Wiesmeier, A., 2001. 3, 4-Dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP)—a new nitrification inhibitor for agriculture and horticulture. *Biol. Fertil. Soils* 34, 79–84.
- Zhou, J., Guan, D., Zhou, B., Zhao, B., Ma, M., Qin, J., Jiang, X., Chen, S., Cao, F., Shen, D., Li, J., 2015. Influence of 34-years of fertilization on bacterial communities in an intensively cultivated black soil in northeast China. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 90, 42–51.

## **Chapter 5. Temporal response of ureolytic and ammonia-oxidizing microbes and pasture yield to urea and NBPT at Leigh Creek of Victoria in Australia**

This chapter is based on an article that has been submitted to the Journal of Applied Soil Ecology for possible publication.

**Title: Temporal response of ureolytic and ammonia-oxidizing microbes, and pasture yield to urea and NBPT at Leigh Creek, Victoria, Australia**

Authors: Aineah Obed Luchibia <sup>a\*</sup>, Helen Suter<sup>a</sup>, Shu Kee Lam<sup>a</sup>, Lee Menhenett<sup>b</sup>, Ji-Zheng He<sup>a\*</sup>

<sup>a</sup> *School of Agriculture and Food, Faculty of Veterinary and Agricultural Sciences, The University of Melbourne, Victoria 3010, Australia.*

<sup>b</sup> *Incitec Pivot fertilizers, Leigh Creek, Victoria, Australia*

*\*Corresponding authors: Aineah Obed Luchibia or Ji-Zheng He*

*E-mail: ineahobed@gmail.com or jizheng.he@unimelb.edu.au*

## Highlights

- The repeated use of N and Green Urea NV<sup>®</sup> significantly reduced the abundance of ureolytic microbes relative to control.
- The addition of Green Urea NV<sup>®</sup> significantly reduced *ureC* gene copy numbers relative to N alone at application rate of 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> on sampling days 7 and 45.
- The addition of Green Urea NV<sup>®</sup> did not significantly affect the abundance of ammonia oxidizers.
- Green Urea NV<sup>®</sup> had no significant effect on pasture DM yield, N-uptake or NUE.

## Abstract

The urease inhibitor *N*-(*n*-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide (NBPT) has been reported to effectively reduce nitrogen (N) losses by inhibiting urea hydrolysis. However, the effect of NBPT on soil ureolytic and ammonia-oxidizing microbes is not well understood, with inconsistent effects on crop yield and nitrogen use efficiency (NUE). A field experiment was conducted at Leigh Creek, Victoria at a site with a history of repeated application of urea alone (40U) or with NBPT (as Green Urea NV<sup>®</sup> (40GU)) at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>, and urea applied at 80 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> (80U), to perennial ryegrass (*Lolium perenne* L.). We aimed to investigate the effects on temporal dynamics of ureolytic and ammonia-oxidizing microbes, pasture dry matter (DM) yield and NUE within a season following treatment applications. The abundance of ureolytic microbes was higher in control (CK) compared to all N treatments on all sampling days. The *ureC* gene copy numbers in 40 GU were significantly lower than that of 40U on sampling days 7 and 45. NBPT had no significant effect on the abundance of ammonia oxidizers, but increasing urea application rate significantly increased the abundance of ammonia-oxidizing bacteria (AOB) on days 7 and 45, and complete ammonia oxidizers (comammox *Nitrospira*) clade B on day 7 compared to 40U. NBPT had no significant effect on pasture DM yield, N-uptake, or NUE. Increasing N application rate significantly increased pasture DM yield and N- uptake but this did not influence the pasture NUE.

Keywords: Green Urea NV<sup>®</sup>, NBPT, Nitrogen use efficiency, comammox *Nitrospira*, Ammonia-oxidizing Archaea, Ammonia- oxidizing bacteria.

## 5.1. Introduction

By 2050, the world population is expected to increase by 2-3 billion (DESA, 2017; Foley, 2011). This implies an expected increase in demand for agricultural land and N fertilizers (Tilman et al., 2001). However, much of the applied fertilizer nitrogen (N) is lost from the plant-soil system through ammonia ( $\text{NH}_3$ ) volatilization and nitrous oxide ( $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ ) emissions (Castaldelli et al., 2019; Chen et al., 2008; Fuertes-Mendizábal et al., 2019), causing adverse environmental and economic consequences (Galloway et al., 2008; Stark and Richards, 2008).

The N cycling process is largely microbially mediated. For instance, once urea fertilizer is applied on soil, it quickly undergoes hydrolysis which is catalysed by the urease enzyme, producing ammonium ( $\text{NH}_4^+$ ) or ammonia ( $\text{NH}_3$ ) depending on pH (Singh et al., 2008). The *ureC* gene that encodes the alpha subunit of the urease enzyme has been used to identify and study the functional ureolytic microbial communities (Wang et al., 2018). The  $\text{NH}_3$  then undergoes oxidation to nitrite ( $\text{NO}_2^-$ ) by ammonia-oxidizing archaea (AOA) or ammonia-oxidizing bacteria (AOB) using the ammonia monooxygenase (AMO) enzyme encoded by the *amoA* gene. The  $\text{NO}_2^-$  is then oxidized to  $\text{NO}_3^-$  by nitrite-oxidizing bacteria (NOB) (Caceres et al., 2018; Hayden et al., 2014; Kits et al., 2017). Recently, comammox organisms in the NOB *Nitrospira* were discovered with the ability to undertake complete nitrification, oxidizing ammonia to  $\text{NO}_3^-$  (Daims et al., 2015; van Kessel et al., 2015). However, the contribution of comammox organisms to nitrification in many soils is not yet investigated.

Urease inhibitors, such as N-(n-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide (NBPT), are developed to minimize N loss through inhibiting the urease enzyme activity, delaying urea hydrolysis and preventing the elevated pH that drives  $\text{NH}_3$  loss (Akiyama et al., 2010; Harty et al., 2016). By inhibiting urea

hydrolysis, NBPT slows the formation of  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$ , a precursor for nitrification, and therefore could indirectly influence nitrification and subsequent denitrification (Menendez et al., 2009).

Several studies at field and laboratory levels have reported the effect of NBPT on reducing hydrolysis rate and associated  $\text{NH}_3$  loss, as well as its contribution to reducing the emissions of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  (Salazar et al., 2014; Silva et al., 2017). However, few studies have investigated the effect of NBPT on ureolytic, ammonia-oxidizing, or other N cycling microbes (Shi et al., 2017; Xi et al., 2017). Conflicting results exist regarding the impact of NBPT on yield and NUE, with no significant (Abalos et al., 2012; Dougherty, 2016) to positive effect (Dawar, 2011; Vistosio, 2012). The effects of repeated application of urea and NBPT on soil N cycling; microbial communities and yield is important as this has implications on soil health.

We investigated the effects of urea application rate and the use of NBPT on a) the abundance of soil N-cycling microbial communities involved in urea hydrolysis and nitrification, and b) pasture dry matter (DM) yield, N uptake, and nitrogen use efficiency (NUE). We hypothesized that: i) increasing the urea application rate would increase the abundance of ureolytic and nitrification organisms, ii) application of NBPT would reduce ureolytic and nitrification microbial abundance by inhibiting urea hydrolysis, and iii) use of NBPT would improve pasture DM yield, N uptake, and NUE by delaying the supply of plant-available forms of N and reducing the risk of N loss as  $\text{NH}_3$ .

## **5.2. Materials and methods**

### **The experimental site, soil sampling, and analysis**

The field experiment commenced in mid-February 2018 on an established long-term experimental site with perennial ryegrass (*Lolium perenne* L.) pasture at Leigh Creek, Victoria (37°55'S,

143°95'E). The area has a mean annual rainfall of 686.9 mm with a mean maximum and minimum annual temperatures of 17.4 °C and 7.1 °C respectively (BOM, 2019). The soil contains 27.1% clay, 26.7% silt, and 46.2 % sand in the topsoil (0-10 cm) and is classified as a Chromosol (Isbell, 2016). Prior to the commencement of the experiment, the soil properties in the 0-10 cm layer were measured and are as follows:  $\text{pH}_{\text{water}}$  of 6.0, organic carbon of 3.0 %,  $\text{NH}_4^+$ -N and  $\text{NO}_3^-$ -N of 5.1 and 20 mg kg<sup>-1</sup> soil respectively, cation exchange capacity of 12 cmol(+)/kg. The field experiment had a history of repeated surface application of urea and NBPT coated urea (Green Urea NV<sup>®</sup>) under the treatments of control (CK), granular urea (46% N) applied at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> (40U) and 80 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> (80U), and urea coated with the urease inhibitor NBPT (as Green Urea NV<sup>®</sup> at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> (Agrotain<sup>®</sup> @ 5 L t<sup>-1</sup> urea)) (40GU). The proportion of NBPT in the GU was 0.14% N on a weight basis. The experiment was established using a completely randomized block design with each treatment replicated thrice and had the first application of treatments on 5<sup>th</sup> October 2014.

On 19<sup>th</sup> February 2018, the plots (4 x 1 m) received the treatments above after pasture had been harvested to a height of 5 cm. Irrigation was applied on day 0 (19<sup>th</sup> February 2018), day 2 and day 17 after treatments were applied. Soil samples (0-10 cm) were collected on days 0 (1-3 hours), 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 10, 13, 17, 24, 31, 38, and 45 by taking 3 cores (7.6 cm-diam. ) per plot to form a composite sample, and were transported to the laboratory on ice. The collected soil samples were analyzed for physicochemical properties and microbial composition (stored at -20°C for DNA extraction). Gravimetric water content was determined by oven drying sub-samples at 105 °C for 24 h. Five grams of soil were used for soil pH determination on a ratio of 1:5 (weight/volume, soil: water) with a pH meter (Mettler Toledo Switzerland). Soil urea,  $\text{NH}_4^+$ -N, and  $\text{NO}_3^-$ -N were extracted from 5 g of soil using a ratio of 1:5 (fresh soil: 2 M KCl- Phenyl Mercuric acetate (PMA)),

w/v) by shaking at 175 rpm for 1 h. The solution was filtered through a Whatman 42 filter paper and measured by a Segmented Flow Analyzer (SAN++, Skalar).

### **Plant sampling and analysis**

The pasture was harvested on day 45 (4<sup>th</sup> April 2018) from a 4 x 0.7m (2.8 m<sup>2</sup>) area within each plot, leaving 5 cm of stubble on the ground. Pasture dry matter (DM) was determined by oven-drying of the subsamples at 60 °C until constant weight (Rayment and Higginson, 1992). The dried samples were then ground and passed through 2 mm sieves for analysis of total N to calculate pasture N uptake and NUE. Shoot total N was determined by the Dumas combustion method (LECO-Trumac). The shoot N uptake and NUE were calculated using the equations below:

$$\text{Shoot N uptake (kg N ha}^{-1}\text{)} = \text{Shoot DM (Kg ha}^{-1}\text{)} \times \text{N concentration in plant shoots (\%)/100 [1]}$$

$$\text{NUE (\%)} = (\text{NU}_f - \text{NU}_0) / \text{N rate} \times 100 \quad [2]$$

where  $\text{NU}_f$  and  $\text{NU}_0$  are the shoot N uptake in the treatments with and without N fertilizer, respectively (Wang et al., 2019).

### **Soil DNA extraction**

Soil DNA was extracted from 0.25 g of soil sample collected on days 0, 7, and 45, using the MoBio PowerSoil™ DNA Isolation Kit (MoBio Laboratories, Carlsbad, CA USA) following the manufacturer's instructions with slight modifications where a fast prep beating system (Bio-101 Vista CA, USA) at a speed of 5.5 ms<sup>-1</sup> for 30s was used for the initial cell lysis step (Hu et al., 2015). The DNA concentration was assessed photometrically using the NanoDrop® ND-2000c Spectrophotometer UV-Vis spectrophotometer (NanoDrop Technologies, Wilmington, DE, USA).

### **Quantitative PCR analysis of N-cycling functional genes**

The abundance of the ureolytic and ammonia-oxidizing microbes was quantified on a Bio-Rad CFX384 optical real-time PCR detection system (Bio-Rad, Laboratories Inc., Hercules, CA, USA) using the primer sets and thermal conditions shown in Table 1. The 20- $\mu$ l reaction mixture contained 10  $\mu$ l of Sensimix (Bioline Sydney, NSW Australia), 0.5  $\mu$ l of each primer (10  $\mu$ M), and 1  $\mu$ l of template DNA. Standard curves were generated using 10-fold serial dilutions of plasmids containing correct inserts of the target genes. Melting curve analysis was performed between 72 and 94.5°C at the end of each amplification assay to evaluate the specificity of quantitative PCR (qPCR), and the amplification efficiencies for all qPCR runs ranged between 80 and 110% with  $R^2$  of 0.99.

### **Statistical analysis**

Data are represented as the means of three replicates. The gene copy numbers were calculated using the equation described in (Behrens et al., 2008). Data were analyzed in Minitab18 using a one-way analysis of variance (ANOVA) at  $p < 0.05$  followed by the Fisher test to compare treatment means only where there was a significant effect within each sampling day. Pearson's correlation was performed to assess the correlation between the soil microbial communities and soil physical and chemical properties.

## **5.3. Results**

### **Temporal changes in soil pH and soil N content during the pasture growth period**

Generally, soil pH for the whole period in all the treatments ranged from 5.1 to 6.5. The control plots had the highest pH which remained relatively unchanged over the 45 sampling days, followed by 40 U, 40 GU and 80 U (Fig. 1). pH increased in response to fertilizer application over the first

7 days. Despite the rise in pH, the pH of all the fertilizer treatment plots remained lower for most of the time during the experiment compared to control ( $p < 0.05$ ). There was a drop in pH after some days for all the treatments with the highest pH reduction in 80 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> urea followed by Green urea NV<sup>®</sup> (40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>) and lastly, 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> urea applied alone (Fig. 1).

Urea concentration remained high for all N containing treatments dropping to the control level by day 5 (Fig. 2 A). NBPT had higher urea concentration compared to 40U but it was only significantly higher on day 1. There was a significantly higher urea concentration in 80U compared to 40U for the first 3 days (Fig. 2 A).

The addition of urea significantly increased soil NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>-N concentration up to sampling day 31 compared to the control. The addition of NBPT significantly reduced NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>-N concentration compared to N alone during the sampling period from day 2 to day 4. The NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>-N concentration remained lower for 40GU compared to 40U until day 38 when it became higher. Increasing the N application rate significantly increased soil NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>-N concentration for the sampling period between day 1 and day 7 (Fig. 2 B).

Soil NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N concentration increased after sampling day 3 to a peak on day 17 before declining. The NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N concentration was lower than NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>-N concentration. The addition of N significantly increased NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N concentration compared to the control from day 4 to 31. The addition of NBPT did not significantly alter NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N concentration compared to urea alone. Increasing N application rate significantly increased NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N concentration from sampling day 3 (Fig. 2 C).

### **Temporal changes in N-cycling microbial gene copy numbers**

The addition of urea significantly reduced *ureC* gene copy numbers compared to control on all sampling days. Increasing the urea application rate did not significantly change *ureC* gene copy

numbers. The use of NBPT significantly reduced *ureC* gene copy numbers compared to urea alone (Fig.3). Pearson's correlation revealed that soil pH was positively correlated with the *ureC* gene copy numbers on day 7 ( $p < 0.05$ ) and day 45 ( $p < 0.01$ ) of sampling (Table 3).

AOA and comammox *Nitrospira* clade A were not significantly affected by the addition of urea, N application rate, or use of NBPT (Fig.4 A and C). AOB was not significantly affected by using urea alone or with NBPT at an application rate of 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> but increased with an increasing N application rate (Fig. 4 B).

The addition of N did not significantly increase comammox *Nitrospira* clade B gene copy numbers except for the application rate of 80kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> on day 7. The use of NBPT did not influence comammox *Nitrospira* clade B gene copy numbers (Fig. 4 D).

Pearson's correlation analysis revealed that NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N concentration was positively correlated to AOB gene copy numbers on day 7 ( $p < 0.01$ ). Soil pH was negatively correlated to the AOB gene copy numbers on sampling day 7 ( $p < 0.05$ ) and day 45 ( $p < 0.01$ ) (Table 3).

### **Pasture DM yield, N uptake, and NUE**

The addition of N increased pasture DM yield significantly compared to the control. Increasing the N application rate significantly increased pasture DM yield. The use of NBPT did not significantly change pasture DM yield relative to N alone (Table 2). The addition of N increased N uptake significantly relative to control. Increasing the N application rate increased N uptake in the pasture. The use of NBPT did not change pasture N uptake relative to N alone. Increasing the N application rate or the use of NBPT did not significantly influence pasture NUE (Table 2).

## 5.4. Discussions

### Temporal changes in soil pH and soil N content

The initial lower soil pH in the fertilizer treatments compared to the control indicated that repeated applications of urea since 2014 led to acidification, and this was higher with higher inputs of urea. pH reduction due to N-fertilizer addition results from the release of protons during nitrification, and when  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$  is taken up by crops (Geisseler and Scow, 2014; Tian and Niu, 2015).

The concentration of urea declined quickly in the fertilizer treatments and by day 5, it had reached background levels. This could be linked to  $\text{NH}_3$  loss via volatilization due to localized pH increase as a result of hydrolysis. Under acidic conditions, urea can also be taken up preferentially by AOB (described below) (Allison et al., 1991; Marsh et al., 2005). Other factors that might have contributed to such a quick decline in urea concentration include to some extent direct urea uptake by the crop (Dawar, 2011). Although urease enzyme activity was not measured in this experiment, it may have contributed to the quick decline in urea concentration as pasture soils have been reported to have high urease enzyme activity (Suter et al., 2011). The unexpected quick drop of urea concentration in the NBPT treatment could be explained by the rapid degradation of NBPT in acidic conditions of our soil (Engel et al., 2015; Engel et al., 2013). The effect of NBPT has been reported to be low in pasture soils as they have high urease enzyme activity (Suter et al., 2011). However, other factors including the NBPT application rate, soil and environmental factors could also contribute to reduced NBPT efficacy.

The significantly lower  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$  concentration in NBPT compared to urea alone in the initial days could be attributed to the inhibiting effect of NBPT on urea hydrolysis thereby preventing the rise in pH in the initial days of treatment application that could otherwise lead to N loss via  $\text{NH}_3$  volatilization.

The increase in soil  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$  concentration towards the end of the experiment in the NBPT treatment compared to urea alone could be due to the release of  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$  initially preserved due to the inhibition of the hydrolysis by NBPT as NBPT activity had been finished. It could also be linked to the lower pH in the NBPT treated soil compared to that of N alone which could influence the equilibrium between  $\text{NH}_3$  and  $\text{NH}_4^+$  in the soil preventing  $\text{NH}_3$  loss as gas and increasing the  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$  concentration (Sigurdarson et al., 2018). This was confirmed by the negative correlation between soil pH and  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$  concentration on sampling days 7 and 45 ( $p < 0.05$ ,  $n=12$  (Table 3)), which showed that treatments with lower pH had higher  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$  concentration.

Generally, soil  $\text{NH}_4^+$  concentration was higher than  $\text{NO}_3^-\text{-N}$  indicating that  $\text{NO}_3^-\text{-N}$  was being preferentially taken up by the crops.

### **Treatment effect on N cycling microbes**

The reduction of *ureC* gene copy numbers with N addition is contrary to our expectations but it could be linked to the soil pH effect as the site had repeated application of urea and NBPT which had decreased soil pH. This is supported by the lower *ureC* gene copy numbers in the fertilizer treatments on day 0, compared to the control (Fig. 3) which corresponded to the lower soil pH (Fig. 1) that had occurred due to repeated N fertilization on the site. This pH effect was further confirmed by the positive correlation of *ureC* gene copy numbers with soil pH on day 7 ( $p < 0.05$ ,  $n=12$ ) and day 45 ( $p < 0.01$ ,  $n=12$  (Table 3)). In line with our field results, *ureC* gene copy numbers have been shown to be higher in alkaline conditions (Fisher et al., 2017). Compared to urea alone, NBPT significantly reduced *ureC* gene copy numbers on both day 7 and day 45. The delay in urea hydrolysis by NBPT has been reported to last up to 15 days (Cantarella et al., 2018; Khan et al., 2013). Therefore, the reduction in *ureC* gene copy numbers reported in this experiment may not be solely due to the NBPT inhibition to urea hydrolysis as NBPT is not expected to still be active

in soil by day 45. The reduction in *ureC* gene copy numbers may be better explained by the decline in soil pH which was supported by the trend in *ureC* copy numbers of CK > 40U > 40GU (Fig.3), that matches the pH trend in these treatments on day 0, 7 and 45 (Fig.1). Our findings that increasing N rate did not affect *ureC* gene copy numbers contradict previous work where an increase in *ureC* gene copy numbers was observed with increasing N (Zhang et al., 2019). However, the study of Zhang et al. (2019) was undertaken in alkaline soil (pH 7.2 to 8.4) whereas our soil was acidic (pH 5.2 to 6.3), indicating that pH had a much greater effect on *ureC* than N inputs. Additionally, soil microbial communities could respond differently in different soils, accounting for different findings. The reduction in *ureC* gene copy numbers with the addition of urea compared to control or urea + NBPT compared urea alone could imply that repeated application of these treatments may reduce ureolytic activity in this soil as *ureC* gene copy numbers are positively correlated with ureolytic activity in soils (Fisher et al., 2017; Sun et al., 2019).

The increase in AOB and comammox *Nitrospira* clade B gene copy numbers with increasing application rate (Fig. 4 B and D) indicated that these microbes were more responsive to increased nutrient availability in this soil environment compared to AOA and comammox *Nitrospira* clade A (Fig. 4 A and C). In line with our findings, other researchers reported an increase in AOB abundance with increased N input (Jia and Conrad, 2009).

The significant positive correlation between soil NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N concentration and the AOB gene copy numbers and not AOA/comammox *Nitrospira* implied that AOB were the key players to nitrification in this soil as opposed to comammox *Nitrospira* and AOA. Soil pH has been shown to be a key player in shaping ammonia-oxidizing communities in different environments (Gubry-Rangin et al., 2010; Li et al., 2018). In this study, soil pH was negatively and significantly

correlated to the abundance of AOB but not other ammonia oxidizers (Table 3), implying that soil pH controlled the abundance of AOB and not other ammonia oxidizers. This could be linked to the preferential uptake of urea under acidic conditions by ureolytic AOB leading to  $\text{NO}_3^-$ -N accumulation (Marsh et al., 2005). This phenomenon could explain the increased AOB gene copy numbers in the treatment with an increased N application rate due to increased substrate availability. This indicated that AOB could be favoured by high N inputs in soils that have become acidic due to repeated application of urea N and could be key players to nitrification.

NBPT had no effect on the abundance of ammonia oxidizers which is in line with the reports by other authors (Xi et al., 2017). However, our results contradict the report by Luchibia et al. (2020) from their incubation experiment that NBPT significantly reduced AOB and comammox *Nitrospira*, findings which the authors associated to the inhibition of hydrolysis by NBPT influencing substrate availability for these ammonia oxidizers or the direct effect of NBPT to the intracellular urease within these ammonia oxidizers, influencing their growth. The explanation for the lack of response of ammonia oxidizers to NBPT application on a repeated basis in our study is unclear but it could be due to the lack of susceptibility of ammonia oxidizers under these conditions which could be influenced by other soil or environmental conditions.

### **Effects on pasture DM yield, N uptake, and NUE**

Pasture DM yield and N uptake increased with increased addition of N as expected. The use of NBPT did not increase pasture DM yield, N uptake or NUE compared to N alone, which has previously been reported (Dougherty, 2016; Suter et al., 2013). A previous study reported an increase in pasture DM yield, NUE, and N-uptake with the use of NBPT compared to urea applied alone at two application rates in a pastoral system (Zaman et al., 2013). These authors attributed their findings to reduced hydrolysis and nitrification by NBPT, but we did not observe any

significant contribution of NBPT to nitrification despite it having reduced  $\text{NH}_4^+$ -N concentration. NBPT was also reported to increase ryegrass NUE, N uptake and yield compared to urea alone and this was attributed to the direct absorption of urea and delayed hydrolysis (Dawar, 2010; Dawar et al., 2012). Some possible explanations for the lack of pasture yield response to NBPT in our study include: first, the initial soil mineral N level could be high such that the conserved N due to NBPT was not sufficient to improve crop yield (Cantarella et al., 2018; Li et al., 2015; Suter et al., 2013). However, the soil N level was unlikely excessive for pasture growth as there was an increase in DM yield, N uptake and NUE with increasing N application rate. Secondly, the N loss in the absence of NBPT could have been small, such that NBPT induced reduction in this loss was not beneficial to pasture yield. Thirdly, other soil factors like pH, texture, moisture and other nutrients or environmental factors like temperature may have limited the response of the pasture growth and yield to NBPT (Lam et al., 2018).

The significant increase in pasture DM yield and N uptake with increasing N application rate was an indication of increased N supply. Our results are in line with those of other authors who reported an increased DM yield and N uptake in ryegrass with increasing N application rate of up to 300 kg  $\text{Nha}^{-1}$  per year (Mora et al., 2007).

## **5.5. Conclusion**

Our results demonstrated that the application of urea with NBPT reduced the rate of urea hydrolysis and mineral N production but had minimal effect on yield, N-uptake, and NUE. Increasing the urea application rate increased DM yield and N uptake but not NUE. The study also reported that AOB were important players to nitrification in acidic soils with a history of repeated fertilizer and GU application. The recommendation to use urea with NBPT needs further experimentation under different cropping, environmental and soil conditions to understand the

possible contribution of NBPT to crop production in the long-term. It is important for future studies to quantify the effects of repeated /long-term applications of urea applied with NBPT on enzyme activities.

### **Acknowledgment**

We acknowledge the financial support from the Australian Research Council (LP160101134). We thank the Trace Analysis for Chemical, Earth, and Environmental Sciences (TrACEES), The University of Melbourne, for analytical support. We thank the staff of Incitec Pivot, also Mr Robert Impraim, Mr Jose Valentin Palacios Zevallos and Dr Xiufang Gao for their assistance during field sampling.

### **References**

- Abalos, D., Sanz Cobena, A., Misselbrook, T., Vallejo, A., 2012. Effectiveness of urease inhibition on the abatement of ammonia, nitrous oxide and nitric oxide emissions in a non-irrigated Mediterranean barley field. *Chemosphere* 89, 310-318.
- Akiyama, H., Yan, X., Yagi, K., 2010. Evaluation of effectiveness of enhanced-efficiency fertilizers as mitigation options for N<sub>2</sub>O and NO emissions from agricultural soils: meta-analysis. *Global Change Biology* 16, 1837-1846.
- Allison, S., Prosser, J.I.J.S.B., *Biochemistry*, 1991. Urease activity in neutrophilic autotrophic ammonia-oxidizing bacteria isolated from acid soils. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 23, 45-51.
- Behrens, S., Azizian, M.F., McMurdie, P.J., Sabalowsky, A., Dolan, M.E., Semprini, L., Spormann, A.M., 2008. Monitoring abundance and expression of “Dehalococcoides” species chloroethene-reductive dehalogenases in a tetrachloroethene-dechlorinating flow column. *Appl. Environ. Microbiol.* 74, 5695-5703.

- BOM, 2019. Site number: 089002 (1908 - 2019).
- Caceres, Cáceres, R., Malińska, K., Marfà, O., 2018. Nitrification within composting: A review. *Waste Management (Elmsford)* 72, 119-137.
- Cantarella, H., Otto, R., Soares, J.R., de Brito Silva, A.G., 2018. Agronomic efficiency of NBPT as a urease inhibitor: A review. *Journal of Advanced Research* 13, 19-27.
- Castaldelli, G., Colombani, N., Soana, E., Vincenzi, F., Fano, E.A., Mastrocicco, M.J.G., 2019. Reactive nitrogen losses via denitrification assessed in saturated agricultural soils. *Geoderma* 337, 91-98.
- Chen, D., Suter, H., Islam, A., Edis, R., Freney, J.R., Walker, C.N., 2008. Prospects of improving efficiency of fertiliser nitrogen in Australian agriculture: a review of enhanced efficiency fertilisers. *Australian Journal of Soil Research* 46, 289-301.
- Daims, H., Lebedeva, E., Pjevac, P., Han, P., Herbold, C., Albertsen, M., Jehmlich, N., Palatinszky, M., Vierheilig, J., Bulaev, A., Kirkegaard, R., von Bergen, M., Rattei, T., Bendinger, B., Nielsen, P., Wagner, M., 2015. Complete nitrification by *Nitrospira* bacteria. *Nature* 528, 504-523.
- Dawar, K., 2010. impact of urease inhibitor on the bioavailability of nitrogen in urea and in comparison with other nitrogen sources in ryegrass (*Lolium perenne* L.). *Crop and Pasture Science* 61, 214.
- Dawar, K., 2011. Impact of urease inhibitor (NBPT) and herbicide on wheat yield and quality. *Pakistan Journal of Weed Science Research* 17, 187-194.
- Dawar, K., Zaman, M., Rowarth, J., Turnbull, M., 2012. Applying urea with urease inhibitor (N-(n-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide) in fine particle application improves nitrogen uptake in ryegrass (*Lolium perenne* L.). *Soil Science and Plant Nutrition* 58, 309-318.

- DESA, U., 2017. World population prospects, The 2017 Revision, Volume I: comprehensive tables. New York United Nations Department of Economic & Social Affairs.
- Dougherty, W., 2016. Nitrification (DMPP) and urease (NBPT) inhibitors had no effect on pasture yield, nitrous oxide emissions, or nitrate leaching under irrigation in a hot-dry climate. *Soil Research* 54, 675-683.
- Engel, R.E., Towey, B.D., Gravens, E., 2015. Degradation of the Urease Inhibitor NBPT as Affected by Soil pH. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* 79, 1674-1683.
- Engel, R.E., Williams, E., Wallander, R., Hilmer, J., 2013. Apparent Persistence of *N*-(butyl) Thiophosphoric Triamide Is Greater in Alkaline Soils. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* 77, 1424-1429.
- Fisher, K., Yarwood, S., James, B., 2017. Soil urease activity and bacterial ureC gene copy numbers: Effect of pH. *Geoderma* 285, 1-8.
- Foley, J.A.J.S.A., 2011. Can we feed the world sustain the planet? *Scientific American* 305, 60-65.
- Fuertes-Mendizábal, T., Huérfano, X., Vega-Mas, I., Torralbo, F., Menéndez, S., Ippolito, J., Kammann, C., Wrage-Mönnig, N., Cayuela, M., Borchard, N.J.S.r., 2019. Biochar reduces the efficiency of nitrification inhibitor 3, 4-dimethylpyrazole phosphate (DMPP) mitigating N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. *Scientific Reports* 9, 2346.
- Galloway, J.N., Townsend, A.R., Erisman, J.W., Bekunda, M., Cai, Z., Freney, J.R., Martinelli, L.A., Seitzinger, S.P., Sutton, M.A., 2008. Transformation of the nitrogen cycle: recent trends, questions, and potential solutions. *Science* 320, 889-892.
- Geisseler, D., Scow, K.M., 2014. Long-term effects of mineral fertilizers on soil microorganisms—A review. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 75, 54-63.

- Gresham, T.L.T., Sheridan, P., Watwood, M., Fujita, Y., Colwell, F., 2007. Design and Validation of ureC-based Primers for Groundwater Detection of Urea-Hydrolyzing Bacteria. *Geomicrobiology Journal* 24, 353-364.
- Gubry-Rangin, C., Nicol, G.W., Prosser, J.I., 2010. Archaea rather than bacteria control nitrification in two agricultural acidic soils. *FEMS Microbiology Ecology* 74, 566-574.
- Harty, M.A., Forrestal, P.J., Watson, C.J., McGeough, K.L., Carolan, R., Elliot, C., Krol, D., Laughlin, R.J., Richards, K.G., Lanigan, G.J., 2016. Reducing nitrous oxide emissions by changing N fertiliser use from calcium ammonium nitrate (CAN) to urea based formulations. *Science of the Total Environment* 563, 576-586.
- Hayden, Hayden, C., Beman, J.M., Mormile, M.R., 2014. High Abundances of Potentially Active Ammonia-Oxidizing Bacteria and Archaea in Oligotrophic, High-Altitude Lakes of the Sierra Nevada, California, USA. *PLoS ONE* 9, e111560.
- Hu, H.-W., Macdonald, C., Trivedi, P., Holmes, B., Bodrossy, L., He, J.-Z., Singh, B., 2015. Water addition regulates the metabolic activity of ammonia oxidizers responding to environmental perturbations in dry subhumid ecosystems. *Environmental Microbiology* 17, 444-461.
- Isbell, R., 2016. The Australian soil classification, 2 ed. CSIRO publishing.
- Jia, Z., Conrad, R., 2009. Bacteria rather than Archaea dominate microbial ammonia oxidation in an agricultural soil. *Environmental Microbiology* 11, 1658-1671.
- Khan, M., Shah, Z., Rab, A., Arif, M., Shah, T., 2013. Effect of urease and nitrification inhibitors on wheat yield. *Sarhad Journal of Agriculture* 29, 371-378.
- Kits, K.D., Sedlacek, C., Lebedeva, E., Han, P., Bulaev, A., Pjevac, P., Daebeler, A., Romano, S., Albertsen, M., Stein, L., Daims, H., Wagner, M., 2017. Kinetic analysis of a complete nitrifier reveals an oligotrophic lifestyle. *Nature* 549, 269-272.

- Lam, S.K., Suter, H., Bai, M., Walker, C., Davies, R., Mosier, A.R., Chen, D., 2018. Using urease and nitrification inhibitors to decrease ammonia and nitrous oxide emissions and improve productivity in a subtropical pasture. *Science of the Total Environment* 644, 1531-1535.
- Li, Q., Yang, A., Wang, Z., Roelcke, M., Chen, X., Zhang, F., Pasda, G., Zerulla, W., Wissemeier, A.H., Liu, X.J.F.C.R., 2015. Effect of a new urease inhibitor on ammonia volatilization and nitrogen utilization in wheat in north and northwest China. *Field Crops Research* 175, 96-105.
- Li, Y., Chapman, S.J., Nicol, G.W., Yao, H.J.S.B., Biochemistry, 2018. Nitrification and nitrifiers in acidic soils. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 116, 290-301.
- Luchibia, A.O., Suter, H., Hu, H.-W., Lam, S.K., He, J.-Z., 2020. Responses of ureolytic and nitrifying microbes to urease and nitrification inhibitors in selected agricultural soils in Victoria, Australia. *Journal of Soils and Sediments*, 1-14.
- Marsh, K., Sims, G., Mulvaney, R.L.J.B., soils, f.o., 2005. Availability of urea to autotrophic ammonia-oxidizing bacteria as related to the fate of 14 C-and 15 N-labeled urea added to soil. *Biology and Fertility of Soils*, 42, 137.
- Menendez, S., Merino, P., Pinto, M., Gonzalez-Murua, C., Estavillo, J.M., 2009. Effect of N-(n-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide and 3,4 dimethylpyrazole phosphate on gaseous emissions from grasslands under different soil water contents. *Journal of Environmental Quality* 38, 27-35.
- Mora, M., Cartes, P., Núñez, P., Salazar, M., Demanet, R., 2007. Movement of  $\text{NO}_3\text{--N}$  and  $\text{NH}_4\text{+--N}$  in an Andisol and its influence on ryegrass production in a short term study. *Journal of Soil Science and Plant Nutrition* 7, 46-63.

- Pjevac, P., Schaubberger, C., Poghosyan, L., Herbold, C.W., van Kessel, M.A., Daebeler, A., Steinberger, M., Jetten, M.S., Lückner, S., Wagner, M., 2017. AmoA-targeted polymerase chain reaction primers for the specific detection and quantification of comammox *Nitrospira* in the environment. *Frontiers in Microbiology* 8, 1508.
- Rayment, G., Higginson, F.R., 1992. Australian laboratory handbook of soil and water chemical methods. Inkata Press Pty Ltd.
- Rothauwe, J.-H., Witzel, K.-P., Liesack, W., 1997. The ammonia monooxygenase structural gene *amoA* as a functional marker: molecular fine-scale analysis of natural ammonia-oxidizing populations. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology* 63, 4704-4712.
- Salazar, Salazar, F., Martínez Lagos, J., Alfaro, M., Misselbrook, T.F., 2014. Ammonia emission from a permanent grassland on volcanic soil after the treatment with dairy slurry and urea. *Atmospheric Environment* 95, 591-597.
- Shi, X., Hu, H.-W., Kelly, K., Chen, D., He, J.-Z., Suter, H., 2017. Response of ammonia oxidizers and denitrifiers to repeated applications of a nitrification inhibitor and a urease inhibitor in two pasture soils. *Journal of Soils and Sediments* 17, 974-984.
- Sigurdarson, J.J., Svane, S., Karring, H.J.R.i.E.S., Bio/Technology, 2018. The molecular processes of urea hydrolysis in relation to ammonia emissions from agriculture. *Reviews in Environmental Science and Bio/Technology*, 17, 241-258.
- Silva, A.G., Sequeira, C.H., Sermarini, R.A., Otto, R., 2017. Urease inhibitor NBPT on ammonia volatilization and crop productivity: a meta-analysis. *Agronomy Journal* 109, 1-13.
- Singh, J., Saggar, S., Bolan, N., Zaman, M., 2008. The role of inhibitors in the bioavailability and mitigation of nitrogen losses in grassland ecosystems. *Developments in Soil Science*, 32, 329-362.

- Stark, C.H., Richards, K.G., 2008. The continuing challenge of nitrogen loss to the environment: Environmental consequences and mitigation strategies. *Dynamic Soil, Dynamic Plant* 2, 41-55.
- Sun, R., Li, W., Hu, C., Liu, B., 2019. Long-term urea fertilization alters the composition and increases the abundance of soil ureolytic bacterial communities in an upland soil. *FEMS Microbiology Ecology* 95, fiz044.
- Suter, H., Pengthamkeerati, P., Walker, C., Chen, D., 2011. Influence of temperature and soil type on inhibition of urea hydrolysis by N-(n-butyl) thiophosphoric triamide in wheat and pasture soils in south-eastern Australia. *Soil Research* 49, 315-319.
- Suter, H., Sultana, H., Turner, D., Davies, R., Walker, C., Chen, D., 2013. Influence of urea fertiliser formulation, urease inhibitor and season on ammonia loss from ryegrass. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* 95, 175-185.
- Tian, D., Niu, S., 2015. A global analysis of soil acidification caused by nitrogen addition. *Environmental Research Letters* 10, 1-10.
- Tilman, D., Fargione, J., Wolff, B., D'antonio, C., Dobson, A., Howarth, R., Schindler, D., Schlesinger, W.H., Simberloff, D., Swackhamer, D.J.s., 2001. Forecasting agriculturally driven global environmental change. *Science* 292, 281-284.
- Tourna, M., Freitag, T., Nicol, G., Prosser, J., 2008. Growth, activity and temperature responses of ammonia-oxidizing archaea and bacteria in soil microcosms. *Environmental Microbiology* 10, 1357-1364.
- van Kessel, M.A.H.J., Speth, D., Albertsen, M., Nielsen, P., Op den Camp, H.J.M., Kartal, B., Jetten, M.S.M., Lückner, S., 2015. Complete nitrification by a single microorganism. *Nature* 528, 555-563.

- Vistoso, E., 2012. Effect of nitrogen inhibitors on nitrous oxide emissions and pasture growth after an autumn application in volcanic soil. *Chilean Journal of Agricultural Research* 72, 133.
- Wang, Wang, L., Luo, X., Liao, H., Chen, W., Wei, D., Cai, P., Huang, Q., 2018. Ureolytic microbial community is modulated by fertilization regimes and particle-size fractions in a Black soil of Northeastern China. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 116, 171-178.
- Wang, Y., Zhang, X., Chen, J., Chen, A., Wang, L., Guo, X., Niu, Y., Liu, S., Mi, G., Gao, Q., 2019. Reducing basal nitrogen rate to improve maize seedling growth, water and nitrogen use efficiencies under drought stress by optimizing root morphology and distribution. *Agricultural Water Management*, 212, 328-337.
- Xi, R., Long, X.-E., Huang, S., Yao, H., 2017. pH rather than nitrification and urease inhibitors determines the community of ammonia oxidizers in a vegetable soil. *AMB Express* 7, 129.
- Zaman, M., Zaman, S., Adhinarayanan, C., Nguyen, M.L., Nawaz, S., Dawar, K.M., 2013. Effects of urease and nitrification inhibitors on the efficient use of urea for pastoral systems. *Soil Science and Plant Nutrition* 59, 649-659.
- Zhang, C., Song, Z., Zhuang, D., Wang, J., Xie, S., Liu, G.J.B., soils, f.o., 2019. Urea fertilization decreases soil bacterial diversity, but improves microbial biomass, respiration, and N-cycling potential in a semiarid grassland. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 55, 229-242.

## Figure Legends

**Figure 1.** soil pH during the 45-day sampling period across the four treatments: CK, control; 40U, N applied at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as urea; 40GU, NBPT treated urea applied at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as Green Urea NV<sup>®</sup>; 80U, N applied at 80 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as urea. Error bars represent standard errors from three replicates.

**Figure 2.** Soil urea (A), NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>-N (B), and NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N (C), concentration during the 45-day sampling period across the four treatments: CK, control; 40U, N applied at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as urea; 40GU, NBPT treated urea applied at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as Green Urea NV<sup>®</sup>; 80U, N applied at 80 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as urea. Error bars represent standard errors from three replicates. Note that y-axes scales differ between charts.

**Figure 3.** The abundance of *ureC* genes across the four treatments: CK, control; 40U, N applied at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as urea; 40GU, NBPT treated urea applied at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as Green Urea NV<sup>®</sup>; 80U, N applied at 80 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as urea, at three sampling days. Error bars represent standard error of three replicates. Means that do not share a letter within a sampling day are significantly different at  $p < 0.05$  level.

**Figure 4.** The abundance of AOA (A), AOB (B), comammox *Nitrospira* clade A (C), and comammox *Nitrospira* clade B (D) genes across the four treatments: CK, control; U, Urea; and Green Urea NV<sup>®</sup>, applied at rate 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>, and urea applied at 80 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>, at three sampling days. Error bars represent standard error of three replicates. Means that do not share a letter within a sampling day are significantly different at  $p < 0.05$  level.

Figure 1.

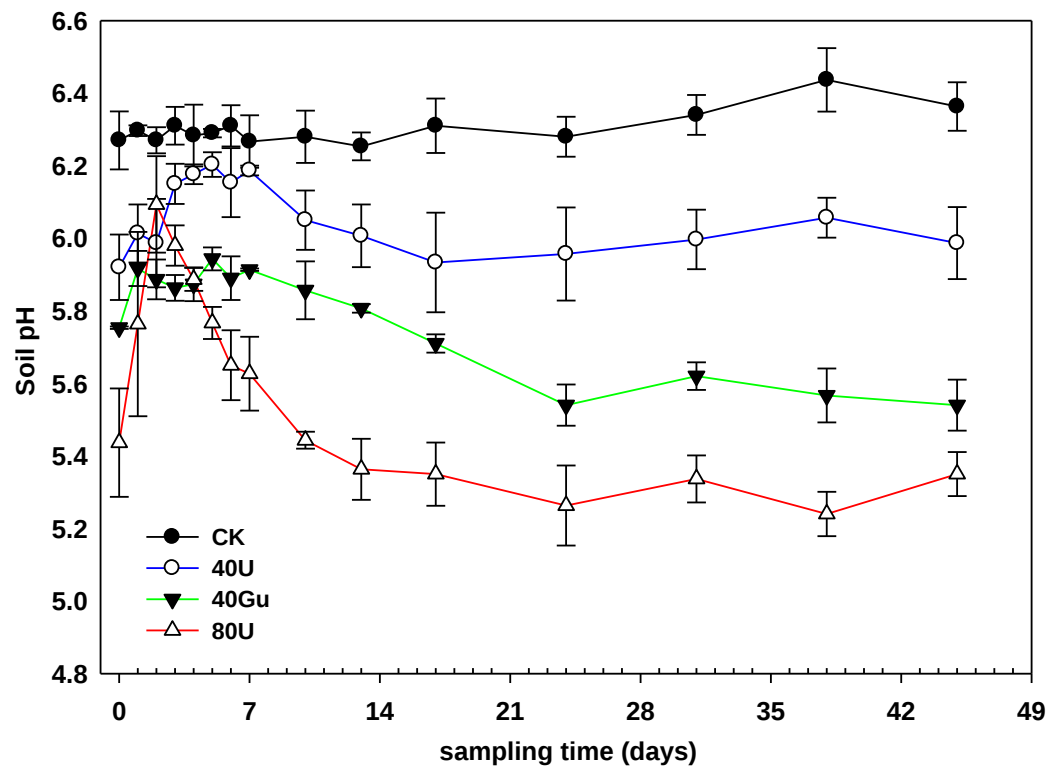
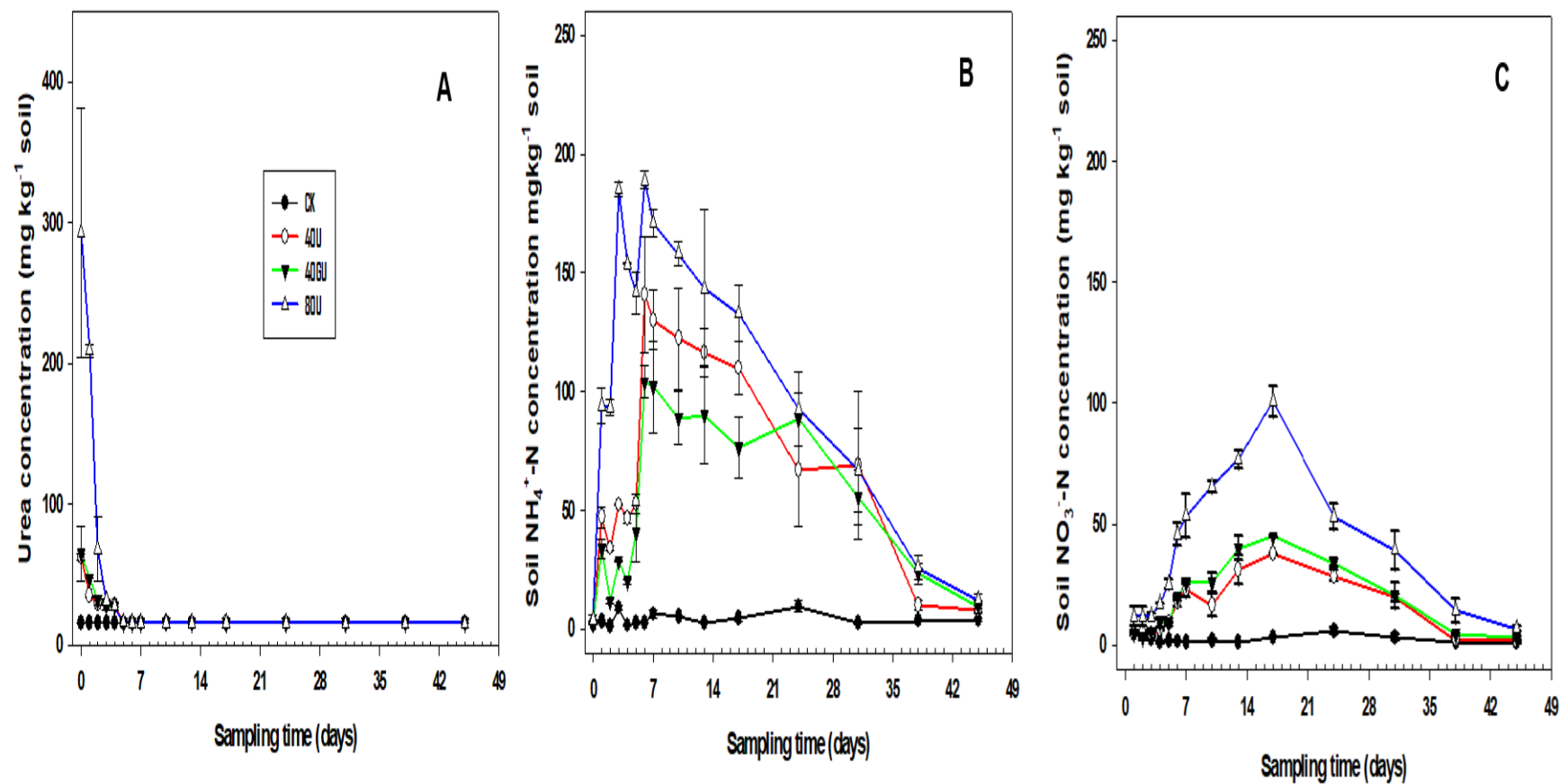


Figure 2.



**Figure 3.**

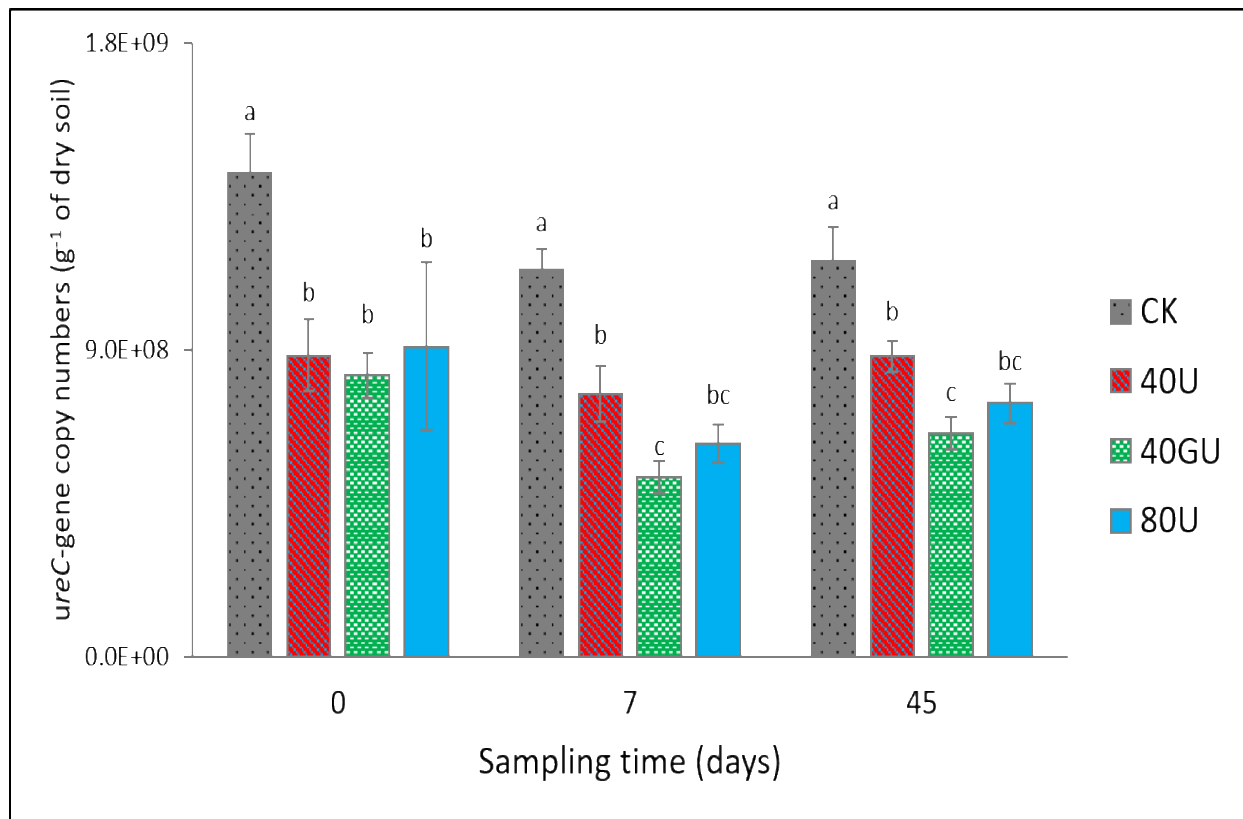
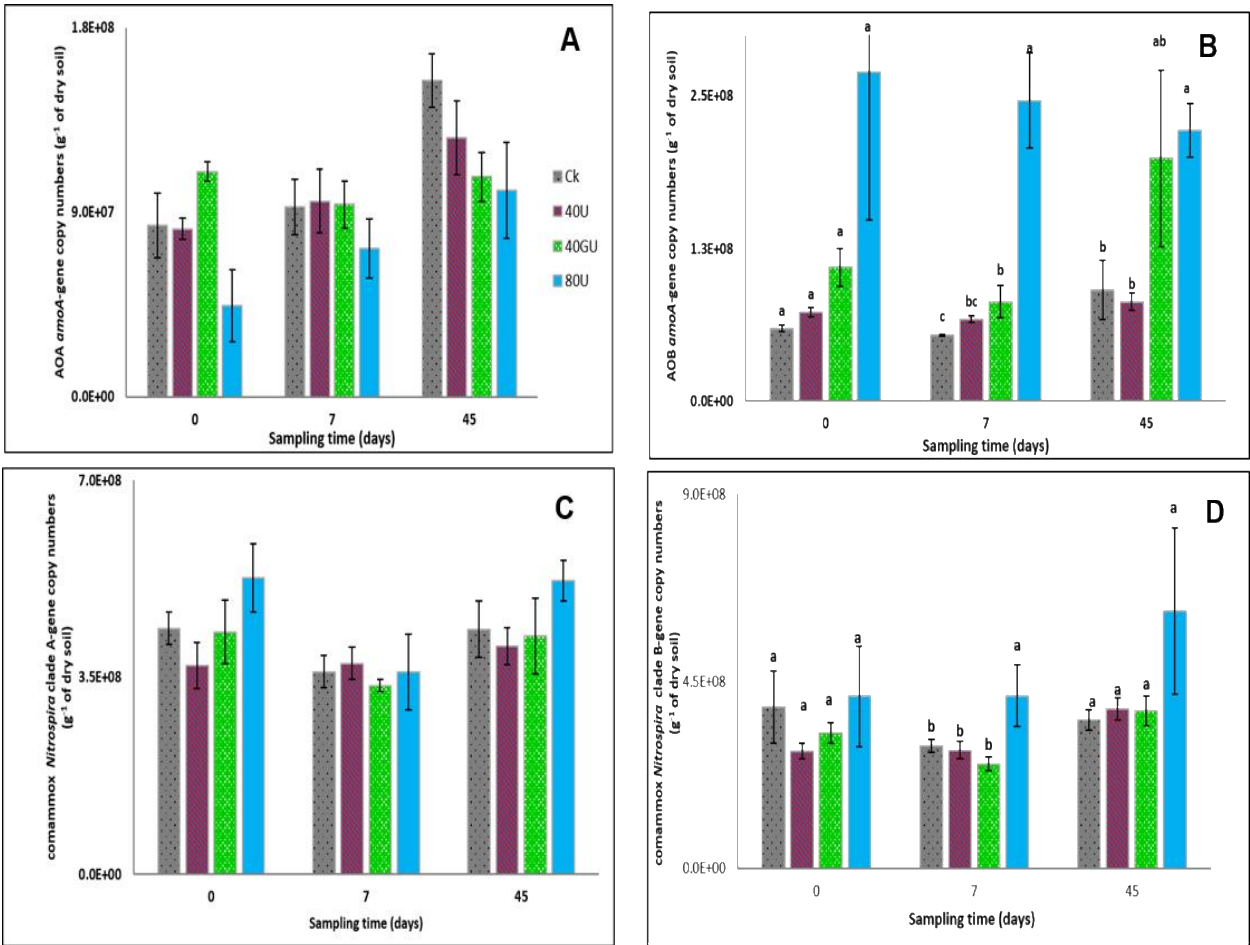


Figure 4.



### **Table Legends**

**Table 1.** The primers and thermocycling used for different gene qPCR amplification

**Table 2.** Pasture dry matter yield, N uptake, and nitrogen use efficiency (NUE)

**Table 3.** Pearson's correlation between soil pH, soil mineral N and soil microbial gene abundance

**Table 1.**

| Gene                               | Primer        | Sequence              | Length (bp) | Thermocycling conditions                                                                         | References               |
|------------------------------------|---------------|-----------------------|-------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------|
| <i>ureC</i>                        | L2F           | ATHGGYAARGCNGGNAAYCC  | 390         | 10 min at 95 °C, 40 cycles of (30 s at 95 °C, 45 s at 55 °C, and 45 s at 72 °C), 10 min at 72°C. | (Gresham et al., 2007)   |
| AOA <i>amoA</i>                    | L2R           | GTBSHNCCCCARTCYTCRTG  | 629         | 10 min at 95 °C, 40 cycles of (30 s at 95 °C, 45 s at 55 °C, and 45 s at 72 °C), 10 min at 72°C. | (Tourna et al., 2008)    |
|                                    | CrenamoA-23f  | ATGGTCTGGCTWAGACG     |             |                                                                                                  |                          |
| AOB <i>amoA</i>                    | CrenamoA-616r | GCCATC CATCTGTATGTCCA | 491         | 10 min at 95 °C, 40 cycles of (30 s at 95 °C, 30 s at 56 °C, and 30 s at 72 °C), 10 min at 72°C. | (Rotthauwe et al., 1997) |
|                                    | amoA- 1F      | GGGGTTTCTACTGGTGGT    |             |                                                                                                  |                          |
| Comammox <i>Nitrospira</i> clade A | amoA-2R       | CCCCTCKGSAAAGCCTTCTTC | 415         | 10 min at 95°C, 25 cycles of (30 s at 94 °C, 45s at 42-52 °C, and 60s at 72 °C), 10 min at 72°C. | (Pjevac et al., 2017)    |
|                                    | comaA-244F    | TAYAAYTGGGTSAAAYTA    |             |                                                                                                  |                          |
| Comammox <i>Nitrospira</i> clade B | comaA-659R    | ARATCATSGTGCTRTG      | 415         | 10 min at 95°C, 25 cycles of (30 s at 94 °C, 45s at 42-52 °C, and 60s at 72 °C), 10 min at 72°C. | (Pjevac et al., 2017)    |
|                                    | comaA-244F    | TAYAAYTGGGTSAAAYTA    |             |                                                                                                  |                          |
|                                    | comaA-659R    | ARATCATSGTGCTRTG      |             |                                                                                                  |                          |

**Table 2.**

| Treatment | Pasture dry matter yield (kg ha <sup>-1</sup> ) | Shoot N uptake (kg ha <sup>-1</sup> ) | NUE (%)    |
|-----------|-------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|------------|
| CK        | 1696.6±136.5 c                                  | 32.6±2.7 c                            | -          |
| 40U       | 2333.1±112.7 b                                  | 53.1±5.8 b                            | 51.8±16.4a |
| 40GU      | 2661.5±196.5 b                                  | 60.8±6.7 b                            | 71.2±10.9a |
| 80U       | 3564.5±51.8 a                                   | 88.4±1.4 a                            | 70.0±5.1a  |

Treatments: CK, control; 40U, N applied at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as urea; 40GU, NBPT treated urea applied at 40 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as Green Urea; 80U, N applied at 80 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> as urea. Values are mean (± standard error) (N = 3). Values within the same column followed by different letters are significantly different at  $p < 0.05$  level.

**Table 3.**

|                                    | Soil pH |         |         | NO <sub>3</sub> <sup>-</sup> -N |        |        |
|------------------------------------|---------|---------|---------|---------------------------------|--------|--------|
|                                    | day 0   | day7    | day 45  | day 0                           | day7   | day 45 |
| NH <sub>4</sub> <sup>+</sup> -N    | 0.44    | -0.67*  | -0.62*  |                                 |        |        |
| NO <sub>3</sub> <sup>-</sup> -N    | -0.64** | -0.91** | -0.67** |                                 |        |        |
| <i>ureC</i>                        | 0.4     | 0.66**  | 0.75**  |                                 |        |        |
| AOB                                | -0.45   | -0.77** | -0.73** | -0.19                           | 0.76** | 0.51   |
| AOA                                | 0.47    | 0.27    | 0.4     | -0.30                           | -0.17  | -0.53  |
| comammox <i>Nitrospira</i> clade A | -0.29   | -0.13   | -0.22   | -0.27                           | 0.24   | 0.22   |
| comammox <i>Nitrospira</i> clade B | -0.22   | -0.32   | -0.47   | 0.05                            | 0.30   | 0.56   |

\*\*significant at the 0.01 probability level.

\*Significant at the 0.05 probability level.

## Chapter 6. General discussion and conclusions

### 6.1. Major findings and general discussion

Most of the studies have not investigated the molecular mechanism of the UI influence on hydrolysis and ammonia oxidation. More so, not so much information exists on the abundance and contribution of the newly discovered comammox *Nitrospira* microbes and their inhibition. The current study reported some reductions in *ureC* gene abundance due to NBPT inhibition but only towards the end of the incubation experiment which was linked to the fact that extracellular urease could absorb NBPT making it stable in cells for long. This was because the reduction took longer than the reported NBPT efficacy period of about 14 days (chapter 3). In the field experiment, the same trend of the reduction of *ureC* gene copy numbers due to NBPT inhibition to urea hydrolysis was also observed to be longer than 14 days (chapter 5) and this was speculated to be due to the reduced soil pH in the green urea treatment compared to urea alone. This was confirmed by the fact that the *ureC* gene copy numbers in all the N treatments were lower than control, a trend that was similar to that of effects of all the N treatments on soil pH, proving the role played by soil pH on *ureC* gene abundance in soil. *UreC* gene copy numbers have been reported to correlate positively with soil pH. Therefore, from these two studies, the efficacy of NBPT in soil could seem to last longer depending on the proportion of the soil microbes controlling the ureolytic activity e.g. the ratio between intracellular and extracellular urease enzyme; and on the effects of NBPT on soil pH especially under repeated applications. Therefore, in repeated chemical fertilizer applications, urea fertilizers used alone are likely to be more efficient and the use of urease inhibitors may not be very beneficial. This is because low soil pH could reduce the size and activity of ureolytic microbes. However, lower application rates of urea would be encouraged to avoid

acidification of soil as a result of high N application. This is because the soil pH reduction levels dependent on the rate of N application (Chapters 4 and 5).

Comammox *Nitrospira* and AOB gene abundances were reduced by NBPT (Chapter 3) which was explained by NBPT inhibition of urea hydrolysis, therefore, avoiding the accumulation of  $\text{NH}_3$  as a substrate for the subsequent nitrification. Most ammonia oxidizers including AOB and comammox *Nitrospira* could have the ability to utilize urea as they possess some ureolytic genes and activities, enabling their dependence on urea as a substrate for hydrolysis. Therefore, the reported reduction in gene copies of these ammonia oxidizers could be linked to the direct effect of NBPT inhibition on the intracellular urease in the ammonia oxidizers, blocking hydrolysis and subsequent nitrification due to limited  $\text{NH}_3$  availability (Chapter 3). Only AOB (Chapter 5) or AOB and comammox *Nitrospira* clade B (Chapters 4 and 5) increased with increased N addition in the field experiments with only AOB being reduced by DMPP (Chapter 5) at a higher application rate of  $120 \text{ kg N ha}^{-1}$ . This was an indication that these ammonia oxidizers were responsive to nutrient addition compared to AOA and comammox *Nitrospira* clade A. The soils in the three studies (Chapters 4, 5, and 6) had different soil pH and this indicated the ability of AOB to survive well at both alkaline and acidic conditions.

The effects of repeated applications of UI and NI were reported to significantly reduce soil pH and the reduction in soil pH was more with high application rates (Chapters 4 and 5). However, the results of Chapter 5, demonstrated that repeated applications of urea with Entec at different rates did not affect the relative abundance of total bacteria in the soil at the phylum level. This proved that such applications could not negatively influence non-targeted soil microbes. However, changes were apparent in some lower taxa of more abundant phyla which varied with the application rates, clearly highlighting the effect of application rate of urea and Entec on the non-

targeted microbes in the soil. Such repeated applications of N treatments could, therefore, change the composition of soil microbial communities in the long-term, promoting only the microbes that thrive under high nutrient conditions and eliminating those that cannot survive in such conditions. Therefore, in such applications, lower application rates of  $40 \text{ kg N ha}^{-1}$  would be encouraged to promote sustainable maintenance of soil microbial communities and soil health.

Generally, the reduction of soil  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$  by NBPT was higher than that of NBPT combined with DMPP. Likewise, DMPP was more efficient in reducing the nitrates concentration and nitrification compared to when it was combined with NBPT. The better performance of either NBPT or DMPP individually in reducing soil  $\text{NH}_4^+\text{-N}$  and  $\text{NO}_3^-\text{-N}$  concentration, respectively, compared to their combination could be due to the negative interaction between the two when combined.

## **6.2. Conclusions and recommendations**

Concerns of repeated/long-term application of fertilizers on soil have been raised. The repeated use of higher fertilizer rates led to more pH reduction in both field experiments (Chapters 4 and 5). Therefore, repeated application of urea with NBPT or DMPP led to soil acidification and changed other soil properties which influenced the response of soil microbial communities. Apart from influencing how the soil microbial organisms respond to the application of fertilizers + UI and NIs, the reduced pH and altered soil physiochemical conditions would also change the soil microbial communities. For repeated applications, lower application rates should be encouraged to minimize acidification which increases with increasing application rate.

This study has improved our understanding that nutrient application at lower rates can be used without negatively affecting soil physicochemical properties or microbial ecology.

In Chapter 3, the use of combined NBPT or DMPP alone was better than when they were combined in either reducing  $\text{NH}_3$  or  $\text{NO}_3^-$  accumulation respectively, therefore, combining them may not be able to give better results. Future research should focus on how to develop a dual inhibitor compound whose individual compounds work together effectively.

### **6.3. Suggestions for future research**

Several aspects of the comammox *Nitrospira* are yet to be tested concerning the urease and nitrification inhibitors, which should be considered in future studies e.g. how they respond to different UI and NIs or their combinations, the suitable rates for the inhibition of comammox *Nitrospira* as compared to other ammonia oxidizers that have been studied previously using these inhibitor compounds. This will contribute to the knowledge of manipulating N cycling microbes in the soil to reduce N losses associated with the N transformation.

Future studies on the effects of UIs and NIs on soil microbial organisms should incorporate the measurement of the changes of these inhibitor compounds and enzyme activities in different soils following the application of these inhibitor compounds. This will improve the performance of UIs and NIs in inhibiting various enzymes in different soils. Such a study will not only quantify the influence of these inhibitors on soil microbial community sizes, structure, and function but will also contribute to the understanding of the biological factors controlling the dynamics of the UIs and NIs once applied to the soil.

Several studies on the use of UI and NI have only considered the soil environment in determining their efficacy. However, the interaction between plants and soil microbial communities especially around the rhizosphere and how these may influence the efficacy of UI and NI needs to be understood better especially where the quantification of the UI and NI is involved.

Overall, this thesis provides new insights into the effects of repeated applications of UIs and NIs on soil N-cycling and non-targeted microbes with implications on soil health.